



Technische Universität München

Lehrstuhl für Bodenkunde

Disentangling the sources, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of soil organic matter in topsoil and subsoil under European beech

Gerrit Angst

Vollständiger Abdruck der von der Fakultät Wissenschaftszentrum Weihenstephan für Ernährung, Landnutzung und Umwelt der Technischen Universität München zur Erlangung des akademischen Grades eines

Doktors der Naturwissenschaften

genehmigten Dissertation.

Vorsitzende: Prof. Dr. Dr. h.c. Ingrid-Kögel Knabner

Prüfer der Dissertation: 1. Priv.-Doz. Dr. Carsten W. Müller

2. Prof. Dr. Karsten Kalbitz

(Technische Universität Dresden)

Die Dissertation wurde am 13.06.2016 bei der Technischen Universität München eingereicht und durch die Fakultät Wissenschaftszentrum Weihenstephan für Ernährung, Landnutzung und Umwelt am 05.09.2016 angenommen.

Disentangling the sources, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of soil organic matter in topsoil and subsoil under European beech

Zusammenfassung

Unterböden speichern große Mengen an Kohlenstoff (C) und sind somit hoch relevant für den terrestrischen Kohlenstoffkreislauf. Überraschenderweise hat die Forschung den Unterboden in der Vergangenheit vernachlässigt und die Anzahl der Studien nahm erst in den letzten Jahren signifikant zu. Dies hat zur Folge, dass die empirische Datengrundlage bezüglich der Menge, chemischen Zusammensetzung und räumlichen Verteilung von organischem Kohlenstoff (OC) im Unterboden gering ist. Weiterhin wurden die Quellen von organischer Bodensubstanz (SOM) – oberirdische oder unterirdische OC Einträge von verschiedenen Pflanzenteilen – weitgehend von den Untersuchungen ausgeschlossen, obwohl sie wesentlich die Stabilisierung oder Mineralisierung von SOM und des darin enthaltenen organischen Bodenkohlenstoffs (SOC) bestimmen. So wurde in einer der wenigen durchgeführten Studien ein schnellerer Abbau von laubbürtigem verglichen mit wurzelbürtigem SOC gefunden. Die Unterscheidung der Quellen des SOC geschah mit den Biopolymeren Cutin und Suberin. Deren Abbauverhalten und Eignung als Biomarker, besonders im Falle von Suberin, wurden allerdings noch nicht ausreichend untersucht. Weiterhin wurde der Einfluss der Vegetation (durch bspw. Wurzelraum oder Laubabwurf von Bäumen) vernachlässigt, obwohl dieser große Bedeutung für die räumliche Verteilung des SOC aus unterschiedlichen Quellen haben kann.

Diese Arbeit wurde im Rahmen der Forschergruppe FOR1806 “The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)” durchgeführt, die durch die Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft finanziert wurde. Übergeordnetes Ziel dieser Arbeit war es, die oben beschriebenen Missstände direkt zu adressieren und die Menge und räumliche Verteilung von SOC (besonders im Unterboden), dessen Stabilisierung, chemische Zusammensetzung und Quellen in Abhängigkeit zur Distanz von individuellen Bäumen zu untersuchen.

Um räumliche Heterogenitäten abzudecken, wurden Bodenproben in einem gleichmäßigen Raster (3.15 m lang und 2.00 m tief mit 45 cm Horizontal- und 25 cm Vertikalabständen zwischen den Probenahmepunkten) in drei Profilgruben genommen. Das Ende jeder Profilgrube wurde direkt am Stammfuß angelegt, sodass das andere Ende vom jeweiligen Baum wegzeigte und der Einfluss der Bäume auf die untersuchten Parameter evaluiert werden konnte. Um die Ziele dieser Arbeit zu erreichen, wurde ein umfassendes methodisches Vorgehen gewählt:

- (1) Kohlenstoff und Stickstoffmessungen (N) an Gesamtböden und C,N und ^{13}C Kernspinresonanzspektroskopie (NMR) Messungen an Korngrößen- und Dichtefractionen von Gesamt- und Rhizosphärenboden wurden durchgeführt, um

Stabilisierungsmechanismen, Menge und chemische Zusammensetzung von SOM/SOC in verschiedenen Bodentiefen zu untersuchen (Studie I).

- (2) Um den Abbau und die Anwendbarkeit von Cutin- und Suberinmonomeren als Biomarker für ober- und unterirdische Quellen von SOC zu bewerten, wurde eine kurze Inkubation von Buchenblättern und –wurzeln und von Fichtennadeln und –wurzeln durchgeführt. Dabei wurde die Degradation von Pflanzenmaterial und Monomeren verfolgt und mögliche Einflussfaktoren auf den Abbau wurden statistisch evaluiert (Studie II).
- (3) Um Quellen des SOC zu identifizieren wurde eine Kombination aus den in Studie II untersuchten Biomarkern, lösungsmittellöslichen Lipiden sowie ^{14}C Messungen verwendet.

Die Ergebnisse von Studie I zeigten, dass die Entfernung zu den individuellen Buchen keinerlei Einfluss auf die Menge und die chemische Zusammensetzung der SOM hatte. Eine horizontal gleichmäßige Durchwurzelung des Bodens, große Mengen an SOC und wenig abgebauter partikulärer organischer Substanz im Rhizosphärenboden deuteten auf eine essentielle Bedeutung von Wurzeleintrag für die beobachteten Muster hin. Diese Annahme wurde weiter bekräftigt von stark abnehmenden SOC Gehalten und Vorräten mit zunehmender Tiefe und gleichzeitig abnehmender Wurzelbio- und –nekromasse. Allerdings kann ein gleichmäßiger Eintrag von Laub ebenfalls zu einer Abwesenheit von horizontalen Trends bezüglich der untersuchten Parameter führen. Um diese Möglichkeit abzudecken, empfahl es sich ober- und unterirdische Quellen des SOC zu unterscheiden. Die Biopolymere Cutin und Suberin schienen dafür am besten geeignet. Da es allerdings immer noch substanzielle Wissenslücken bezüglich des Abbaus der beiden Polymere gibt (besonders bei Suberin), wurde Studie II durchgeführt, um den Abbau von Cutin und Suberin und ihre Eignung als Biomarker zu evaluieren.

Die Ergebnisse von Studie II bestätigten die Anwendbarkeit von Cutin und Suberin für die Unterscheidung von ober- und unterirdischen Quellen von SOC, da sich einzelne Monomere mit gleichen Raten abbauten. Weiterhin implizierten die Ergebnisse keine höhere Stabilität von Suberin im Vergleich zu Cutin, obwohl für gewöhnlich eine relative Akkumulation von Suberin in Waldböden beobachtet wird. Inhärente Eigenschaften wie der relative Ligningehalt, die Kettenlänge der jeweiligen Monomere und die Art (verschiedene funktionelle Gruppen) der Monomere hatten einen signifikanten Einfluss auf das Abbauverhalten von Cutin und Suberin. Allerdings wurden in etwa zwei Drittel der Variation in Lipidkonzentrationen über die Zeit nicht durch die getesteten Parameter erklärt. Dies bedeutet, dass die Degradation von Cutin und Suberin zusätzlich durch noch nicht quantifizierte externe Faktoren bestimmt wird.

Studie III wurde basierend auf den Ergebnissen der Studien I und II mit Hilfe von Cutin und Suberin Biomarkern durchgeführt, um die Bedeutung von SOC aus ober- und unterirdischen Quellen an unterschiedlichen Punkten der Profile näher zu differenzieren. Die Interpretation der Daten wurde weiterhin unterstützt von lösungsmittellöslichen Lipiden und ^{14}C Messungen. Die Ergebnisse von Studie III spiegelten diejenigen von Studie I wider, da weder distanzabhängige Unterschiede bei Cutin/Suberin und den lösungsmittellöslichen Lipiden, noch bei ^{14}C Gehalten festgestellt wurden. Stattdessen zeigte der Boden eine starke vertikale Zonierung in Abhängigkeit von (^{14}C) Gehalten und Herkunft des SOC. Es wurde eine (i) Wurzel und Laub beeinflusste Zone (10 und 35 cm Tiefe; B Horizont) von einer (ii) Wurzel beeinflussten Zone (60 bis 110 cm Tiefe, C Horizonte) unterschieden. Zone (i) war beeinflusst von großen Mengen an frischem Suberin und lösungsmittellöslichen Lipiden. Dies bekräftigt die Bedeutung von wurzelbürtigem SOC und impliziert, dass laubbürtiger SOC noch weit in den Unterboden hinein von Bedeutung sein kann. Frischer SOC in Zone (ii) war wurzelbürtig. Allerdings deuteten sehr geringe ^{14}C Gehalte auf einen größeren Anteil von sehr altem SOC hin, der eventuell vom Ausgangsmaterial ererbt war. Da SOC Vorräte unterhalb von 35 cm noch sehr hoch waren, leistet dieser alte SOC einen wichtigen Beitrag zum SOC-pool in tiefen Bodenschichten. Diese Ergebnisse deuten weiterhin darauf hin, dass es essentiell ist, den Unterboden in C Inventuren miteinzuschließen, auch wenn SOC Gehalte geringer sein sollten als im Oberboden.

Summary

Subsoil stores high amounts of carbon (C) and is thus of significant importance to terrestrial C cycles. Surprisingly, subsoil has only recently attracted the notice of soil scientists resulting in a scarcity of studies on the amount, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of subsoil organic carbon (OC). Furthermore, the source of soil organic matter (SOM) in subsoil – aboveground or belowground inputs from different plant parts – has widely been ignored although it is crucial for stabilization or mineralization of SOM and the soil organic carbon (SOC) contained within. For example, one of the few studies conducted so far found a faster cycling of leaf compared to root derived compounds in soil. The differentiation of SOC from different sources was achieved using the biopolymers cutin and suberin, despite the fact that their decay and suitability as biomarkers, especially regarding suberin, have not yet been sufficiently characterized. Furthermore, the influence of the vegetation (through leaf fall or the extent of the rooting zone of a tree) has mostly been excluded from investigation although it may determine the spatial distribution of the SOC from aboveground and belowground sources.

Within the Research Unit FOR1806 “The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)” of the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG), the aims of this thesis were to directly address the above mentioned short-comings and investigate the amount and location of SOC (especially in subsoil) and its stabilization, chemical composition, and sources as dependent on the distance to individual trees.

To cover spatial variabilities, soil samples were taken in a regular sampling grid (3.15 m in length and 2.00 m in depth with 45 cm horizontal and 25 cm vertical sampling increments) applied to the profile walls of three replicate transects. Each transect increased in distance to individual mature European beech trees. This sampling design enabled to study the influence of the individual trees on the investigated parameters. The aims of this thesis were approached by a combination of methods:

- (1) Carbon and nitrogen (N) measurements on bulk soil and C, N, and ^{13}C nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectroscopy measurements on density and particle size fractions from bulk soil and rhizosphere soil (Study I) were performed. These analyses allowed disentangling stabilization mechanisms, amount and chemical composition of SOM/SOC stored at different depths in the soil.
- (2) To test the suitability of cutin and suberin derived monomers as biomarkers for above and belowground plant inputs, a short-term laboratory incubation of spruce and beech needles/leaves and roots was performed. The decay of plant material and monomers was monitored and possible factors that might influence the decomposition were statistically evaluated (Study II).

- (3) A multi-biomarker approach (solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipids biomarkers) that built upon the results of study II in connection with ^{14}C measurements was applied to bulk soil samples in order to identify sources and apparent age of SOC stored at different depths in subsoil (study III).

The findings of study I showed that the distance to the individual beech trees did not have a significant influence on the chemical composition and amount of SOM/SOC. A horizontally even rooting of the soil, high amounts of C and little decomposed particulate organic matter in rhizosphere soil indicated the importance of root inputs for the observed patterns. These findings were further corroborated by highly decreasing SOC contents and stocks with increasing soil depth that coincided with a considerable decrease of the root biomass and necromass. However, horizontally even inputs of leaf litter may likewise have been responsible for the absence of distant dependent trends. Thus, distinguishing SOC from aboveground and belowground sources helps to evaluate the importance of SOC from different sources at different locations in the soil profiles. The biopolymers cutin and suberin appeared to be most suitable for this purpose. However, because there are still considerable uncertainties regarding the decay of both biopolymers, study II was conducted in order to eliminate these shortcomings and re-evaluate their suitability as biomarkers.

The findings of study II confirmed the suitability of cutin and suberin for the differentiation of aboveground and belowground plant inputs to soil because specific monomers decreased uniformly during decay. Furthermore, the data did not indicate a higher stability of suberin compared to cutin, despite the fact that suberin has often been observed to accumulate in forest soil relative to cutin. Inherent chemical properties like the relative lignin content, chain-length and lipid type significantly influenced the decay pattern of both biopolymers but approximately two thirds of the variation in lipid concentrations over time was not accounted for by the tested factors. Thus, the decomposition of cutin and suberin has to be additionally modulated by a not yet quantified external factor.

Based on the findings of studies I and II, study III was conducted to evaluate the importance of SOM from aboveground and belowground sources at different locations in the soil profiles using the biomarkers cutin and suberin. Data interpretation was aided by solvent-extractable lipids and ^{14}C measurements. The results of study III mirrored the patterns detected in study I. The distance to the individual beech trees did not have a significant influence on lipid concentrations or ^{14}C contents. Instead, a pronounced vertical zonation of the subsoil was detected with a (i) root- and leaf-affected zone (upper subsoil, 10 and 35 cm depth, B horizons) and a (ii) root-affected zone (deeper subsoil, 60 to 110 cm depth, C horizons). Zone (i) was dominated by high amounts of fresh suberin and leaf-derived solvent-extractable lipids. These findings confirm the importance of root OC input to soils and indicate that leaf-derived SOC may still be relevant below the A horizons of a soil. Roots

were an important source for fresh SOC in zone (ii). However, very high apparent ^{14}C ages point to a greater proportion of old SOC probably inherited from the parent material. Because SOC stocks were still considerably high below 35 cm depth, this old SOC has to be considered as an important contributor to the SOC pool in deep subsoils. Furthermore, these findings demand the inclusion of subsoils in carbon inventories, even if SOC contents are low.

Content

Zusammenfassung.....	I
Summary.....	IV
List of Figures.....	VIII
Abbreviations.....	IX
List of publications and contributions.....	X
Dissertation at a glance.....	XIII
1. State of the art.....	1
1.1. Soil organic carbon and its fate.....	1
1.2. Investigations of subsoil are scarce. Is it important anyway?.....	3
1.3. Methods to unveil the chemical composition and origin of soil organic carbon.....	4
1.3.1. Differentiating functional SOM fractions using combined density and particle size fractionation.....	4
1.3.2. Elucidating the chemical composition of SOM by ¹³ C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy.....	5
1.3.3. Revealing the source of SOM using lipid biomarkers.....	7
1.4. Hypothesis and research questions.....	8
2. Materials and Methods.....	10
2.1. Sampling for studies I, II and III.....	10
2.2. Analytical Methods.....	11
2.2.1. C and N measurements.....	11
2.2.2. Combined density and particle size fractionation and ¹³ C CPMAS NMR measurements for study I.....	11
2.2.3. Incubation experiment and analytical methods for study II.....	13
2.2.4. Analytical methods for study III.....	13
3. Discussion.....	15
3.1. The spatial distribution and chemical composition of SOM is mainly influenced by roots?.....	15
3.2. The decay of cutin and suberin monomers in relation to the source plant material and their suitability as biomarkers.....	16
3.3. Horizontally even distribution of SOC from leaves and roots independent of the distance to individual beech trees.....	19
3.4. Vertical zonation of the subsoil as a function of SOM source and ¹⁴ C content.....	19
3.4.1. Root- and leaf-affected zone.....	19
3.4.2. Root-affected zone.....	20
3.5. Implications for C storage and allocation.....	22
4. Conclusions and Outlook.....	23
References.....	25
Acknowledgements.....	33
Appendix.....	34

List of Figures

- Fig. 1 Scheme of the spatially coordinated sampling design applied to three transects at the Grinderwald study area. Each point indicates one sampling spot. The colors of the points differentiate the analytical approaches applied to each sample in the different studies. Page 10.
- Fig. 2 Scheme of the combined density and particle size fractionation procedure used in study I. Page 11.
- Fig. 3 Scheme of the sequential extraction procedure used in studies I and III. The left hand side of the scheme separated by the dashed line was used in both studies, the right hand side was used in study III only. Page 12.
- Fig. 4 Mass of the sand, silt, and clay fractions in rhizosphere soil, upper subsoil and deeper subsoil (left panel) and % C in each fraction related to the total C in bulk soil (right panel). Numbers to the right of the bars indicate absolute values in $\text{g C (kg bulk soil)}^{-1}$. Page 19.
- Fig. 5 Scheme of the two zones (leaf- and root-affected zone and root-affected zone) differentiated at the Grinderwald study site. Page 20.

Abbreviations

AMS	accelerated mass spectrometry
ANOVA	analysis of variance
ASE	accelerated solvent extraction
C	carbon
CPI	carbon preference index
CPI _{alk}	carbon preference index for alkanes
CPI _{FA}	carbon preference index for fatty acids
CPMAS	cross-polarization magic angle spinning
fPOM	free particulate organic matter
GC/MS	gas chromatography/mass spectrometry
HF	hydrofluoric acids
N	nitrogen
NMR	nuclear magnetic resonance
OC	organic carbon
oPOM	occluded particulate organic matter
PCA	principal component analysis
POM	particulate organic matter
ppm	parts per million
P _{RML}	proxy for root/microbial- vs. leaf-derived C
SOC	soil organic carbon
SOM	soil organic matter
SSA	specific surface area

List of publications and contributions

First authored research articles

Study I:

Angst, G., Kögel-Knabner, I., Kirfel, K., Hertel, D., Mueller, C.W. (2016): Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.). *Geoderma* (264), 179 – 187.

Contribution: I carried out the field work, laboratory analysis, data evaluation and wrote the manuscript.

Summary: The knowledge about the amount, location, and chemical composition of carbon (C) in subsoil is scarce, despite the fact that subsoil C is an essential part of the global C cycle. In study I, the soil organic C (SOC) contents and stocks, and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions from topsoil and subsoil were investigated. Soil samples were taken in a regular sampling grid (45 cm horizontal and 25 cm vertical spaces) applied to the profile walls of three replicate transects (3.15 in length and 2.00 deep), each of which started at the stem base of a mature European beech tree. By using such an approach, it was possible to evaluate the influence of the distance from individual trees, which was thought to have a major impact on the investigated soil parameters. Bulk soil and rhizosphere soil samples were subjected to a combined density and particle size fractionation. The C and nitrogen contents were determined, and the chemical composition revealed by ¹³C nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy of the clay and particulate organic matter fractions. Surprisingly, the distance to the beech trees did not have any influence on the investigated parameters. Instead, a strong vertical gradient was detected with increasing contents of the sand fraction along with strongly decreasing SOC contents and stocks from 10 to 85 cm depth. These patterns were mainly ascribed to root carbon inputs due to a dense and even rooting of the upper soil layers, whereas concentrations of the root biomass and necromass were very low below 35 cm depth. A hint to a considerable importance of root carbon inputs was derived from a six times higher amount of little decomposed particulate organic matter of rhizosphere soil compared to non-rhizosphere soil. Despite the fact that SOC contents were low in deeper soil layers, the SOC stocks in 40 – 200 cm depth were one third of those measured in the whole profile (0 – 200 cm depth). In this regard, the clay fraction was enriched in C, which supported its importance for the stabilization of SOC by the formation of organo-mineral associations. The results further demand to include subsoil in C inventories, even if SOC contents are low.

Study II:

Angst, G., Heinrich, L., Kögel-Knabner, I. Mueller, C.W. (2016): The fate of cutin and suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – inferences from the initial decomposition of bound fatty acids. *Organic Geochemistry* (95), 81 – 92.

Contribution: I carried out the field work, laboratory analysis, data evaluation and wrote the manuscript.

Summary: The biopolymers cutin and suberin have readily been used to distinguish aboveground from belowground sources of SOC. Yet, still little is known about their fate during decomposition. Study II was conducted to investigate the decay of cutin and suberin monomers in relation to the source plant material and evaluate potential influences of inherent chemical properties on decomposition. European beech leaves, Norway spruce needles and roots of the respective tree species were incubated for 84 days under controlled laboratory conditions. The mass loss of the plant material was monitored and the initial, non-incubated and incubated materials (at 14, 28, 42 and 84 days of incubation) were subjected to C, nitrogen, and ¹³C nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy measurements, and to a sequential extraction procedure to release constituting monomers of cutin and suberin. The results indicated that cutin and suberin monomers are readily decomposed without any indication of suberin being more resistant to decay than cutin. However, related to the source plant material, cutin and suberin monomers decomposed more slowly, indicating that the assumption of a similar decay of biopolymer and plant material might lead to an underestimation of the turnover of root- and shoot-derived soil organic matter. It still remains valid, though, to sum up individual cutin or suberin monomers to single biomarkers because biopolymer specific monomers decomposed with similar rates. Because the decay of both cutin and suberin monomers leveled off towards the end of the incubation and the relative lignin content of the plant materials explained a considerable portion of the variation in lipid concentrations over time, we proposed a two-phase model of the decay for the two biopolymers: In the first phase, only cutin or suberin that is not associated with lignin is decomposed and the decay of the biopolymers is rapid. In the second phase, only cutin or suberin that is associated with lignin remains, and the biopolymers decomposed with the initially slow decay rate of lignin. However, the evaluated inherent chemical properties of the plant material (relative lignin content derived from the NMR data, C chain length of each monomer, and lipid type defined by different functional groups) explained about one third of the variation in lipid concentrations over time. Thus, the decay of cutin and suberin has to be additionally modulated by a now yet quantified external factor.

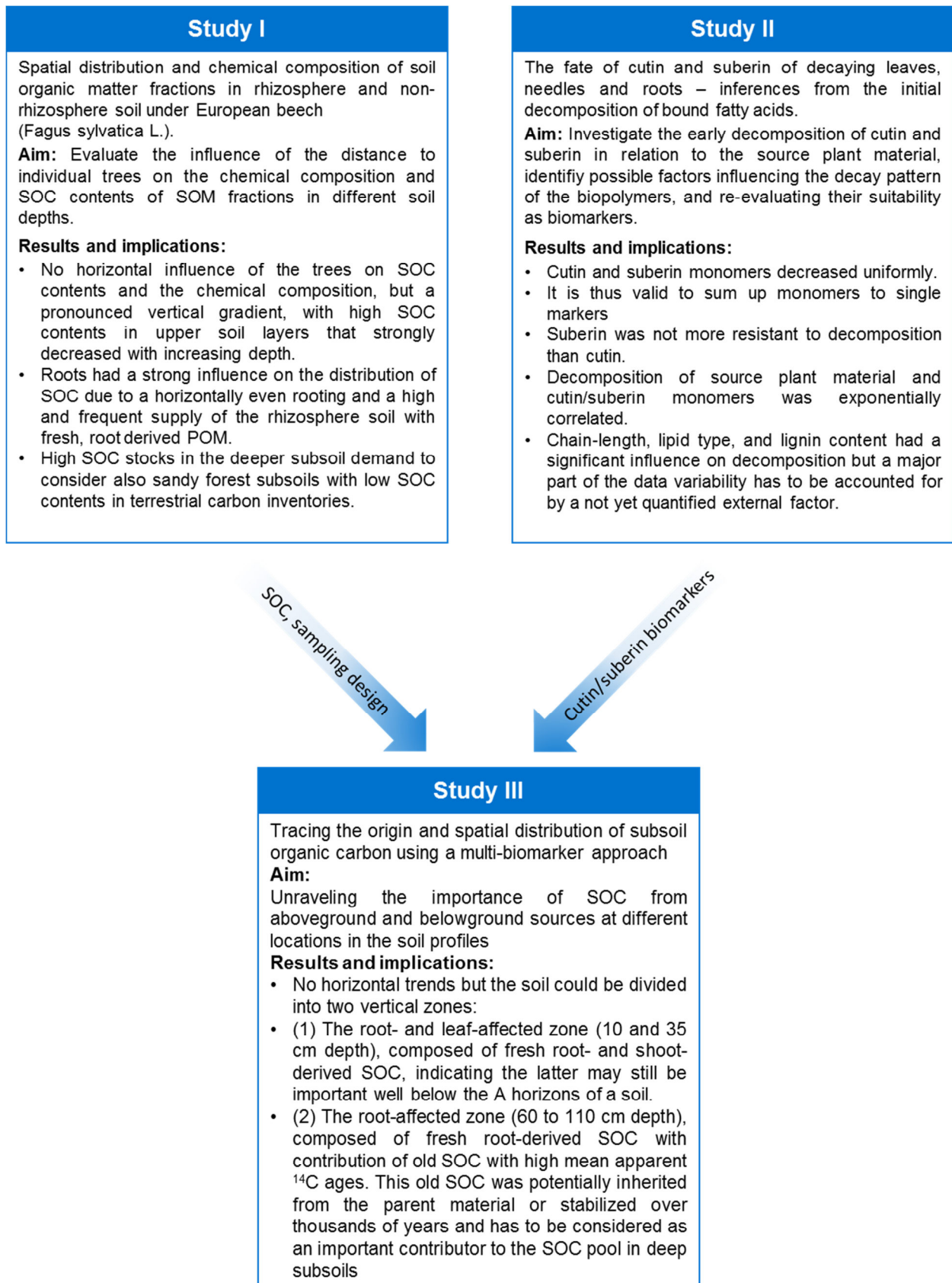
Study III:

Angst, G., John, S., Mueller, C.W., Kögel-Knabner, I., Rethemeyer, J. (2016): Tracing the origin of subsoil organic carbon using lipid biomarker and ^{14}C analyses.

Contribution: S. John and I equally contributed to the publication by carrying out the field work, laboratory analysis, data evaluation and jointly writing the manuscript.

Summary: Aboveground and belowground sources of SOC have rarely been studied despite the fact that the origin of SOC may drive its turnover and stabilization. Study III was conducted to reveal the contributions of SOC from aboveground and belowground sources at different location in a Dystric Cambisol under mature European beech trees. Soil samples were taken in a regular grid (down to 110 cm depth) applied to the profile walls of three transects each of which started at the stem base of a mature European beech tree. It was thus possible to trace the distant dependent influences of the beech trees on the distribution of the SOC from different sources. The sources of the SOC were distinguished by solvent-extractable and hydrolysable (cutin and suberin) lipid biomarkers aided by ^{14}C measurements. The distance to the trees had no measurable effect on the investigated parameters. Instead, a pronounced vertical zonation of the subsoil was detected. High contributions of leaf- and root-derived SOC in the upper subsoil (down to 35 cm depth; root- and leaf-affected zone) indicate that leaf-derived SOC may still be important below the A horizon of a soil. This leaf-derived SOC was likely transferred from the topsoil via bioturbation, since the cutin markers that were found at 35 cm depth possess a low water solubility and a transfer by water thus appears to be unlikely. Fresh SOC in the deeper subsoil (35 to 110 cm depth) was almost exclusively derived from roots (root-affected zone). However, very high apparent ^{14}C ages at the deeper subsoil indicate large contributions of considerably old SOC stabilized over long periods of time or inherited from the parent material. This old SOC has to be considered as an important contributor to SOC pools in deep subsoils.

Dissertation at a glance



1. State of the art and objectives

1.1. Soil organic carbon and its fate

An integral characteristic of soil is its ability to store organic carbon (OC) over periods more than several thousands of years (Post et al., 1982) making it the largest terrestrial C reservoir in the global carbon cycle (globally 2344 Pg C in the top 3 m, Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000; Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011). Organic C that is stabilized in soils is withdrawn from the atmosphere and may not contribute to the greenhouse effect (Lal and Bruce, 1999). The most important source of soil OC (SOC - C in soil derived from organic constituents) is plant derived organic matter (OM). Aboveground sources of soil OM (SOM - the entirety of dead matter derived from plants and animals, and their organic transformation products) are aerial plant tissues like leaf/needle litter (Kögel-Knabner, 2002). With ongoing time, the aboveground plant inputs become incorporated into the organic layer and mineral soil by the soil fauna (Pulleman et al., 2005). Belowground inputs are root derived litter or root exudates (Dennis et al., 2010) which are directly supplied to the soil *in situ*. The chemical composition and amount of aboveground and belowground inputs are highly variable and depend on land-use and plant species (Kögel-Knabner, 2002). For example, data compiled from different studies indicate that temperate forests have an average root-to-shoot ratio of 2.5, whereas temperate grasslands have a root-to-shoot ratio of 3.7 (Kögel-Knabner, 2002). Generally, leaf, needle, and root litter is composed of polysaccharides and lignin with additional contributions of different lipids, proteins, or tannins (Kögel-Knabner, 2002; von Lützow et al., 2006) differing in amount and composition depending on plant species (Mueller et al., 2012). Root exudates are primarily composed of low molecular weight organic compounds that are easily available to microorganisms (Kuzyakov et al., 2007) resulting in a higher microbial activity in the soil directly adjacent to roots (Farrar et al., 2003). The plant inputs supplied to the soil are subsequently mechanically and chemically altered and finally mineralized to CO₂ by the microbial community or stabilized within the soil. Three commonly accepted mechanisms have been identified that lower SOM bioavailability and thus lead to a stabilization of SOC: (i) resistance against decomposition because of the inherent, chemical composition of the respective SOM compound, (ii) a decreased bioavailability due to the development of soil aggregates (most importantly micro-aggregates (Six et al., 2002b)) separating substrate from decomposer organisms, and (iii) the stabilization of potentially available SOM in organo-mineral associations by chemical surface reactions (Christensen, 2001; von Lützow et al., 2006). The extent of the individual stabilization mechanisms is highly variable and dependent on soil type and environmental factors like temperature, humidity, pH, or oxygen availability (Schmidt et al., 2011) which in turn influence the microbial community and soil development. Regarding mechanism (i), it has been suggested that

chemical recalcitrance may only be important over short periods of time and cannot be responsible for the long-term stabilization of SOM because the microbial community was shown to be capable of decomposing any organic compound in the presence of an easily available C source (Marschner et al., 2008). This inference is supported by recent studies that showed that lignin, which should be relatively recalcitrant due to its aromatic nature (Mikutta et al., 2006), did not accumulate in particulate organic matter (POM) in soil (Vancampenhout et al., 2012) relative to e.g., the lipids cutin and suberin (Carrington et al., 2012; Filley et al., 2008). These lipids are predominantly composed of aliphatic acids (Mueller et al., 2012), which may be relatively easily degraded (Kögel-Knabner, 2002; Tegelaar et al., 1989). Thus, the interaction of SOM compounds with mineral surfaces thereby creating organo-mineral associations and the spatial inaccessibility due to the formation of aggregates seem to be crucial factors responsible for the persistence of SOM (Schmidt et al., 2011) rather than a presumed inherent chemical recalcitrance.

Recent studies indicate a different stability of SOM compounds derived from either aboveground or belowground sources (Pisani et al., 2015). For example, Crow et al. (2009) studied the effect of the removal of aboveground and belowground inputs in a deciduous forest. Within several years, root-derived C dominated and C mineralization decreased, suggesting that root-derived compounds were a source of SOC with greater relative stability, whereas aboveground leaf litter was the source of the most actively cycling C. Whether this observation was due to a different chemical composition and thus preferential stabilization of root-derived compounds on mineral surfaces remains unclear. However, this example clarifies that the source of SOC may have a significant importance for the stabilization or mineralization of SOC (Rasse et al., 2005).

The distribution of aboveground and belowground sources in soil is highly dependent on the prevailing vegetation. The OM input to soils by trees is influenced by litter fall and the extent of the rooting zone (Jandl et al., 2007). In SOC studies though, the distribution of SOC and the differentiation of its origin in relation to the prevailing vegetation has rarely been investigated (Spielvogel et al., 2014). The results of the few studies with a spatially coordinated sampling design are inconsistent. For example, Schöning and Kögel-Knabner (2006) found a small scale spatial variability of SOC stocks but no clear relation to the distance from individual trees. In contrast, Spielvogel et al. (2014) differentiated SOC by its origin and found pronounced vertical and horizontal gradients in lipid biomarker distributions mainly controlled by the rhizosphere of individual trees. However, in most studies, samples are collected at one spot only varying in soil depth. This approach may fail to depict possible spatial heterogeneities. This may be especially crucial in subsoils, where the few studies conducted so far found a significantly higher spatial variability of C and ^{14}C contents in subsoil compared to topsoil (Chabbi et al., 2009; Schöning et al., 2006). These spatial

heterogeneities question the reliability of subsoil C stocks, microbial biomass and chemical composition measures mostly derived from only one sample per soil horizon (e.g., Kaiser and Zech, 2000; Rumpel et al., 2004; Vancampenhout et al., 2012). A sound empirical basis regarding these parameters is crucial though for C models and management practices (Campbell and Paustian, 2015).

1.2. Investigations of subsoil are scarce. Is it important anyway?

Although SOC contents at greater depth are generally lower than those measured in topsoil (Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011), a significant amount of SOC may be stored well below the first meter of the soil profile (global average of 842 Pg C in 1-3 m depth to 1502 Pg C in the first meter of the soil) (Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000). Furthermore, temporal changes in subsoil OC have not been well investigated but may be highly significant for the global C cycle (Richter and Billings, 2015). It follows, that subsoil is indeed important and relevant to SOC storage and dynamics. The scarcity of studies investigating subsoil may be due to the fact that its relevance has only been recognized in recent years. Also, the access to subsoils is commonly more complicated than that to topsoils, which may be a reason for the majority of subsoil studies reviewed by Post and Kwon (2000) and West and Post (2002) only having had a median sampling depth of 30 cm. The ^{14}C contents of bulk SOC generally decrease with increasing depth (Flessa et al., 2008; Rethemeyer et al., 2005; Rumpel et al., 2004) indicating that SOC stored in subsoils may be inherited from the parent material or stabilized over long periods of time (Lorenz and Lal, 2005; Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011). The major part of the SOC in subsoils has been detected in the mineral soil fraction $<6.3\ \mu\text{m}$ (fine silt and clay) (Hassink et al., 1997; Rumpel et al., 2004). An enrichment of SOC in these fractions with increasing depth in connection with low ^{14}C contents indicate their importance for subsoil OC stabilization (Kaiser et al., 2002; Rumpel et al., 2004). The chemical composition of these fine silt and clay fractions revealed by thirteen C (^{13}C) cross polarization magic angle spinning (CPMAS) nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectroscopy showed a dominance of alkyl C that might represent preserved plant-derived lipid components like cutin and suberin or microbial-derived SOC (Rumpel et al., 2004). Despite an enrichment of SOC in the fine mineral fractions of subsoils, specific surface area (SSA) measurements indicate that subsoil horizons have a minor portion of their surface covered with OM when compared to topsoils (Kaiser and Guggenberger, 2003). Some authors therefore regarded subsoils as having the potential to sequester additional C by inputs of root derived or dissolved OC (Lorenz and Lal, 2005; Lorenz et al., 2007). Fontaine et al. (2007) though, showed that the addition of fresh organic matter to subsoil resulted in the stimulation of the microbial community which in turn led to an intensified respiration of SOC. On the other hand, Salomè et al. (2010) did not observe an elevated C mineralization in subsoils after the addition of an easily available C source. They ascribed the lack of a priming effect to a limited contact

between degraders or exo-enzymes and substrate either by stabilization mechanism (ii) (cf., section 1.1.) or by the diffusion of e.g., root exudates away from zones of microbial activity (Salomè et al., 2010).

The inconsistency of these findings might be a result of the input pathways of OM to subsoils. Input is usually confined to locations where roots and preferential flow paths are present or where bioturbation takes place, while topsoils receive a spatially more even input of OM (Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011). Along the input pathways, OM and the microbial activity are located (Chabbi et al., 2009). As a result, SOC contents and also the amount of microbial biomass may highly vary in an only small volume of soil. The negligence of these spatial heterogeneities in most sampling designs may be the reason why the importance of SOC of different origin is controversially discussed and no clear consensus has been found yet. For example, Rasse et al. (2005) supported the notion that SOC is mostly root derived and increasingly so with increasing soil depth. In contrast, other studies regard DOC mostly derived from aboveground litter and the humus layer (Kalbitz et al., 2000) as most important pathway through which SOC is transferred to subsoil.

As highlighted above, results on the chemistry, amount, and origin of SOC that may determine its stabilization or mineralization are still far from being consistent, but of integral importance to the C cycle. These issues need to be addressed in a spatially resolved sampling design, encompassing vertical and horizontal heterogeneities.

1.3. Methods to unveil the chemical composition and origin of soil organic carbon

1.3.1. Differentiating functional SOM fractions using combined density and particle size fractionation

The separation of a soil sample into sub-fractions by physical means is based on the idea that different fractions of a soil represent differently stable functional SOM compartments with differing decay behavior (von Lützow et al., 2007). Further analyses may reveal the chemical composition of these more or less refractory SOM fractions. There have been a lot of fractionation protocols mixing different methods and parameters without any standardized protocol having been developed so far (Elliott and Cambardella, 1991) due to the need for a soil specific optimization of the procedure (Christensen, 2001). A common approach is to separate the bulk soil into aggregates (aggregate fractionation; e.g., Six et al., 2002a) or primary mineral particles (particle size fractionation) of different size. Often, POM fractions characteristic for specific aggregate or particle size fractions are also separated by density fractionation. Hence, the soil is subjected to different dispersion, sieving, density and sedimentation procedures. In the soil studied in this thesis, a minor degree of aggregation could be assumed due to a very high sand content (cf. chapter 2.1). Thus, the use of a combined density and particle size fractionation to study the amount of C and the chemical

composition of differently stable SOM fractions was regarded as superior compared to an aggregate fractionation. The reader is referred to other references for a detailed description regarding aggregate fractionation procedures (Six et al., 2002a).

Many studies combining particle size and density fractionations directly disperse the soil and subsequently separate different fractions based on their size and degree of organo-mineral interaction (Torn et al., 2009). Dispersion of a sample is mostly achieved by ultrasonication. A potential problem of this method is the redistribution of OM among fractions during the application of the ultrasound (Elliott and Cambardella, 1991; Mueller et al., 2012). To evaluate the feasibility of the fractionation and adjust the applied ultrasonication energies, the obtained fractions are often compared to the results of more classical particle size analyses (Elliott and Cambardella, 1991). A POM fraction is either separated prior to or after dispersion and removed from the mineral soil by saturation with a high density liquid (e.g., sodiumpolytungstate) resulting in the flotation of the lighter POM (often termed light fraction), whereas the heavier mineral soil (often termed heavy fraction) descends (Christensen, 2001). The density of the liquid is often adjusted to values between 1.6 and 2.2 g/m³ (Baldock et al., 1992; Crow et al., 2007; Glaser et al., 2000; Mikutta et al., 2009; Mueller et al., 2009) depending on the purpose of the study (Glaser et al., 2000). The POM may be separated into free (fPOM) and POM occluded within soil aggregates (oPOM) depending on the used procedure and these fractions may be further separated by size (Mueller et al., 2009; Wagai et al., 2009). The POM fraction is generally composed of plant and animal residues characterized by a rapid turnover (Glaser et al., 2000) and its bioavailability increases from fPOM to oPOM (von Lützow et al., 2007) and with decreasing size (Mueller et al., 2009). The mineral soil is separated into fractions of different size where the concentrations and stability of OM commonly increase with decreasing size of the respective mineral fraction (Christensen, 2001). However, the chemical composition and stability of OM in different fractions may be highly soil type specific and dependent on the fractionation scheme.

1.3.2. Elucidating the chemical composition of SOM by ¹³C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy

Solid state ¹³C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy has become a well-established tool to elucidate the chemical composition of a soil sample. A great advantage of ¹³C NMR spectroscopy is the possibility to gain information on the chemical composition of a sample as a whole, while chemical extractions only release part of the total SOM (Kögel-Knabner, 1997). To gain an NMR spectrum, the respective sample is placed in an external static magnetic field that forces the nuclei spins to align themselves among different energy levels. These energy levels are different for nuclei in different chemical and physical environments. Changes in the spin of the energy levels can be induced by the application of an additional electromagnetic

field and detected as a resonance signal at a specific resonance frequency in a spectrum (Kögel-Knabner, 2002). To make measurements comparable, the resonance frequency is given as chemical shift (ppm) relative to a reference standard. To minimize anisotropic interactions between nuclei in solid material, the samples are spun with high speed around a “magic angle” (54.74°) relative to the external magnetic field (Hennel and Klinowski, 2005). An NMR spectrum can be divided into different chemical shift regions indicative for different functional groups of, in this case, plant materials and SOM (conventionally, 0-50 ppm (alkyl C), 50-110 ppm (O/N-alkyl C), 110-160 ppm (aryl C), and 160-220 ppm (carboxyl C); Kögel-Knabner et al., 1992)). Limiting factors in NMR spectroscopy of soil are the very low C contents of especially subsoil samples making it difficult to obtain a reasonable signal-to-noise ratio or the presence of paramagnetic materials leading to overlapping resonance lines (Kögel-Knabner, 1997). These problems may be overcome by treating the samples with hydrofluoric acid (HF) prior to measurement thereby removing mineral matter and concentrating OM. While older studies did not detect major changes to the chemical composition or a mass loss of SOM upon HF treatment (Preston and Newman, 1995; Schmidt et al., 1997), more recent studies found a considerable loss of C and N, and alterations in the chemical composition of saccharides and lignin (Gonçalves et al., 2003; Rumpel et al., 2006).

The very first attempt to investigate the chemical composition of soil humic substances using NMR spectroscopy was made by Barton and Schnitzler (1963) by comparing NMR spectra with wet chemical analyses of organic matter extracted from a podzolic subsoil horizon. Since a subsequent study by Wilson et al. (1981), who applied ^{13}C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy to whole soil, this technique has become a major tool for the investigation of SOM chemical structure (e.g., Golchin et al., 1996; Kögel-Knabner, 1997). Several indicators for the degree of degradation of plant material and SOM have been developed from NMR spectra. The ratio between alkyl C and O/N-alkyl C has most frequently been applied. It is based on the observation that aliphatic components (alkyl C) are more resistant to degradation than cellulose, hemicellulose, and proteins (O/N alkyl C) in plant residues and relatively accumulate during decomposition (Baldock et al., 1997). A recent study indicated that the interpretation of this ratio may be problematic when applied to SOM in mineral associated fractions as specific interactions of C and N with the mineral soil matrix modulate mineralization dynamics (Bimüller et al., 2014). More recently, Bonanomi et al. (2013 and 2011) introduced the ratio between the integration regions of 52-57 (methoxyl C of lignin) and 70-75 (C2, C3, and C5 of carbohydrates) ppm, which correlated well with the decay rates of plant residues. Nelson and Baldock (2005) applied a mathematical model (denominated “mixing model”) for the processing of NMR spectra that enables the user to infer the chemical composition of natural organic materials in a more diversified way by estimating the content

of different biomolecule components, i.e., carbohydrates, proteins, lignin, aliphatics, char, and pure carbonyl. The application of ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy to functional subsoil OM fractions (as described in section 1.3.1) provides insight into their chemical composition and may thus contribute to a better understanding of the nature of differently stable subsoil OM.

1.3.3. Revealing the source of SOM using lipid biomarkers

Lipids are organic substances that are insoluble in water but extractable with organic solvents. This heterogeneous group of substances is present in plants, soils, and microorganisms (Kögel-Knabner, 2002) where plants represent the major source of lipids (Bull et al., 2000). Depending on the mode of occurrence (solvent-extractable lipids or hydrolysable lipids), chain-length, and functional groups, lipid monomers or groups of lipid monomers may be used to identify SOM from plant sources throughout the soil profile (e.g. Spielvogel et al., 2014). With specific biomarkers, also the aboveground or belowground plant origin of SOM can be distinguished (Crow et al., 2009). For this purpose, the hydrolysable lipid biopolymers cutin and suberin are most suitable. Cutin is present exclusively in leaves/needles of plants composing the macromolecular frame of the cuticle, whereas suberin is part of bark and roots constituting the periderm layer of plants (Kögel-Knabner, 2002; Kolattukudy, 1981). Thus, the biopolymers are specific for either aboveground or belowground sources of SOM. Cutin and suberin are mostly comprised of *n*-carboxylic, α,ω -hydroxy carboxylic and alkanedioic acids (Mendez-Millan et al., 2010) with differing chain lengths and relative abundance in each polymer (Mueller et al., 2012). However, an irrevocable assignment of different monomers to either cutin or suberin is still lacking due to the chemical similarities and a varying chemical composition of the biopolymers depending on plant species, and morphology and life-span of roots and leaves (Mueller et al., 2012). A local calibration (i.e. comparing the lipid composition of leaves and roots at a given study site) is thus meaningful.

Many studies suppose an equal decay of individual cutin/suberin derived monomers as well as an equal decay of source plant material and cutin/suberin derived monomers. These assumptions are pre-requisite to link the concentration of the two biopolymers to root and shoot derived SOM and its turnover. However, the decay of cutin monomers has only been reported in one study (Riederer et al., 1993) and the decomposition of suberin monomers has not been reported so far. These shortcomings need to be addressed prior to using cutin and suberin as biomarkers.

Many authors also used solvent-extractable lipids to trace SOM of plant origin or to infer information about paleo-vegetation at the respective site (Bush and McInerney, 2013). For example, *n*-alkanes are preserved in soil over long periods of time (Ficken et al., 1998) and those with odd chain-lengths (C_{21} – C_{33}) are derived from plant waxes analogous to *n*-fatty

acids with a chain-length $>C_{20}$ (Eglinton and Hamilton, 1967; Eglinton et al., 1962). The differentiation of SOM from aboveground and belowground sources by solvent-extractable lipids is more complicated than that with cutin and suberin due to the unspecific occurrence of solvent-extractable lipids in different plant parts. However, depending on plant species, concentrations of *n*-alkanes or *n*-fatty acids may be sufficiently different in different plant organs (leaves/needles and roots) (e.g., Huang et al., 2011), so that a differentiation of aboveground and belowground sources of SOM is also possible by the use of solvent-extractable lipids.

By a combination of both solvent-extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers, Nierop et al. (2006) were able to assess soil processes like leaching and bioturbation without direct measurements. Similarly, a combination of hydrolysable and solvent-extractable lipids was used in this thesis to evaluate the contribution of SOC from aboveground and belowground sources and to benefit from the complementary information this approach offers (Nierop et al., 2006).

1.4. Hypothesis and research questions

The individual project “Disentangling the sources, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of soil organic matter in topsoil and subsoil under European beech” was carried out within the 1st phase of the research unit FOR1806 “The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)” funded by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft at the Chair of Soil Science in Freising-Weihenstephan.

The main hypothesis was that the distance to individual mature European beech trees has a significant influence on SOM chemical properties and the amount of OC stored in the soil, resulting in a distinct chemical composition and origin of SOM that change with increasing depth and distance to the trees. To test the hypothesis, three research questions were established:

- (i) What is the amount, spatial distribution, and chemical composition of the OC stored in the soil?
- (ii) How do cutin and suberin biomarkers decompose and are the biopolymers suitable to distinguish aboveground from belowground sources of SOC?
- (iii) How high is the amount of SOC from different sources (aboveground and belowground) at different locations in the soil?

To cover spatial heterogeneities, a spatially coordinated sampling design taking into account the soil depth and the distance to individual beech trees was established. Each research question was addressed by an individual study:

Study I, “Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.)”, was performed to investigate the distribution and chemical composition of SOM fractions and the amount of SOC in subsoil as affected by the distance to individual, mature European beech trees. Furthermore, the role of rhizosphere soil for the input and storage of SOC was evaluated. A density and particle size fractionation was combined with C, N, and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy measurements to answer research question (i).

Study II, “The fate of cutin and suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – Inferences from the initial decomposition of bound fatty acids”, was performed to investigate the decomposition patterns of cutin and suberin derived monomers in relation to the respective source plant material, detect possible factors that influence the decay pattern, and re-evaluate the suitability of cutin and suberin as biomarkers which were to be utilized as markers for aboveground and belowground sources of SOM. A short term incubation of leave/needle and root material with four destructive sampling events was combined with a sequential lipids extraction procedure and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR measurements to answer research question (ii).

Study III; “Tracing the sources and spatial distribution of organic carbon in subsoils usin a multi-biomarker approach”, was performed to unveil the origin of SOC in different soil depths and distances from individual, mature European beech trees. A multi-biomarker approach (solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipids) was combined with ^{14}C measurements to answer research question (iii). This study built upon the results and findings of studies I and II.

2. Materials and Methods

2.1. Sampling for studies I, II and III

Soil samples for studies I and III were taken at the main sampling site of the research unit, the Grunderwald. It is a managed, even-aged European beech forest, established in 1916 and located north-west of Hannover (52° 34' 22" N 9° 18' 51" E). The site was chosen according to previous investigations that revealed the relative homogeneity in texture (sand 70 – 95 %, silt 4 – 30 %, clay 1 – 9 %) of the soil at the study area, which has been classified as Dystric Cambisol (WRB, 2014). It was thus possible to install three replicate transects at different spots within the study site that featured similar soil conditions. Each transect originated at the stem base of a mature European beech tree and was 3.15 m in length and 2.00 m in depth. Composite soil samples were taken from the profile walls of each transect in a regular grid, starting at the stem base of the beech in 10 cm depth with 45 cm horizontal and 25 cm vertical increments (Fig.1, n=64 per transect). Additionally, forest floor material above each sampling spot (n=24), leaf litter (n=3) and roots (n=3) were collected at each transect. Rhizosphere soil was sampled (n=3) within the rooting zone of the trees (down to ~40 cm) along the whole horizontal extent of the transects. The plant material was

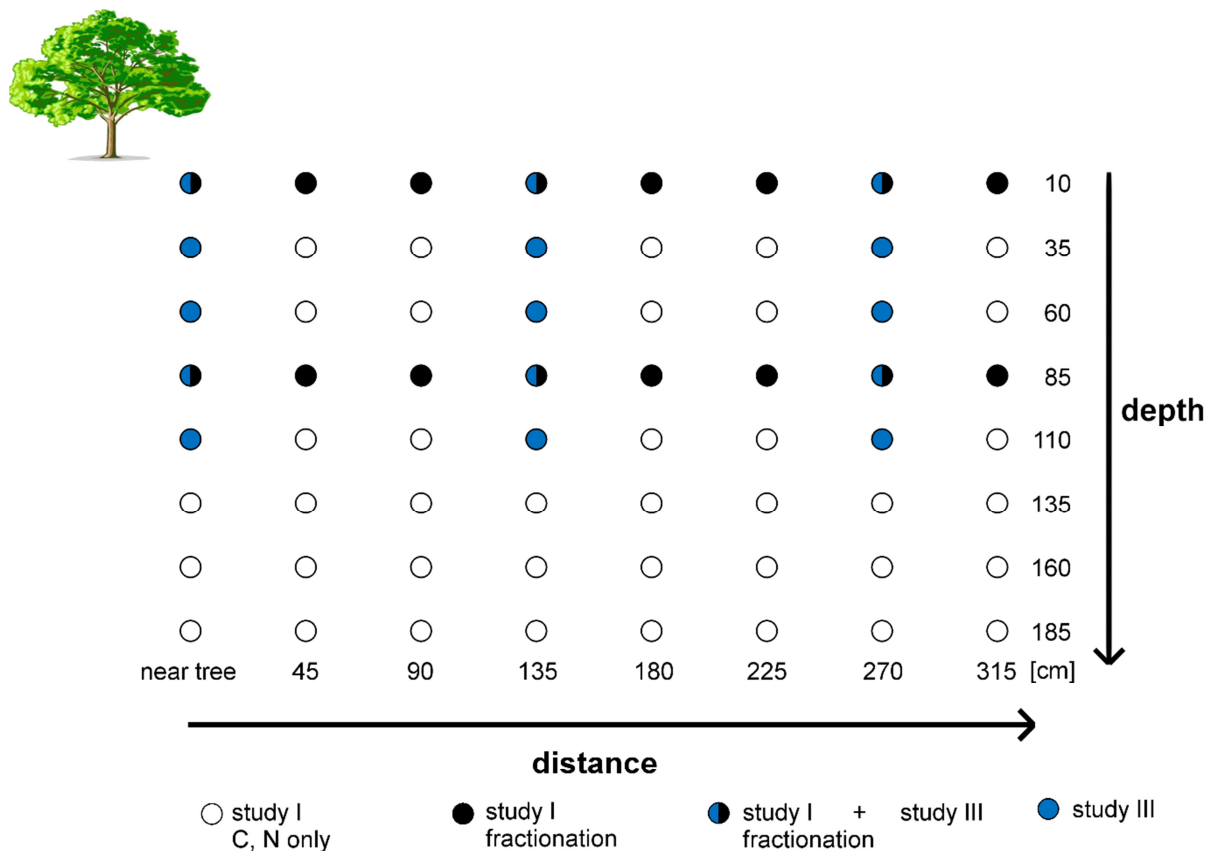


Fig. 1 Scheme of the spatially coordinated sampling design applied to three transects at the Grunderwald study area. Each point indicates one sampling spot. The colors of the points differentiate the analytical approaches applied to each sample in the different studies.

freeze-dried and ground for further analysis and the soil samples were air dried and sieved to < 2 mm.

For study II, plant material was sampled at the Kranzberger forest in October 2013 near Freising, Germany. Fine (diameter of < 2 mm) and coarse (diameter of > 2 mm) living roots were collected from the forest floor at both the beech and the spruce stand. Spruce needles and beech leaves of mature trees were sampled at the same site. Additionally, field moist forest floor material was collected in March 2014 at each stand to assure a high microbial activity (Bååth and Söderström, 1982) and a microbial decomposer community that is adapted to the respective plant litter material (Mooshammer et al., 2014; Wallenstein et al., 2013).

2.2. Analytical Methods

2.2.1. C and N measurements

All samples in this thesis, whether bulk soil, SOM fractions, or plant material, were analysed for their C and N content as a pre-requisite for further data processing and interpretation. An aliquot of each sample was measured in duplicate via dry combustion.

2.2.2. Combined density and particle size fractionation and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR measurements for study I

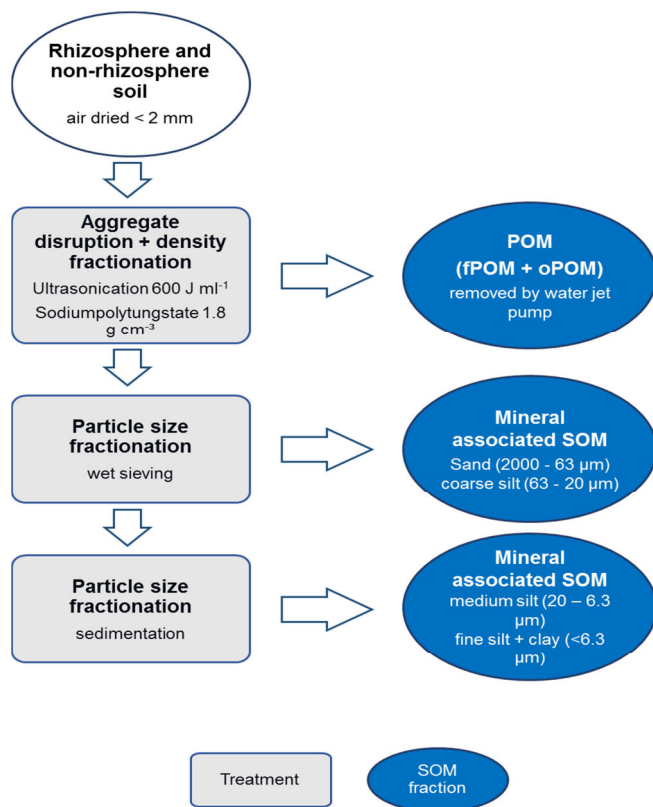


Fig. 2 Scheme of the combined density and particle size fractionation procedure used in study I

The sampling rows at 10 cm and at 85 cm depth of each transect (n=48) were chosen for fractionation in study I (Fig. 1). It enabled us to trace the impacts of the trees on the distribution, quantity, and chemical composition of SOM fractions while keeping the analytical work viable. Aliquots of air dried and sieved rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil were subjected to a combined density and particle size fractionation (Fig. 2) to obtain the POM fraction, sand fraction (2000 – 63 μm), silt fraction (coarse and medium silt, 63 – 6.3 μm), and clay fraction (fine silt and clay, <6.3 μm).

The plant material collected at the Grunderwald (roots, leaf litter), organic

layer material and POM and clay fractions were subjected to ^{13}C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy to reveal the chemical composition of the respective sample. Peaks were separated into four integration areas, 0–50 ppm (alkyl-C), 50–110 ppm (O/N-alkyl-C), 110–160 ppm (aromatic-C), and 160–220 ppm (carboxylic-C) (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1992).

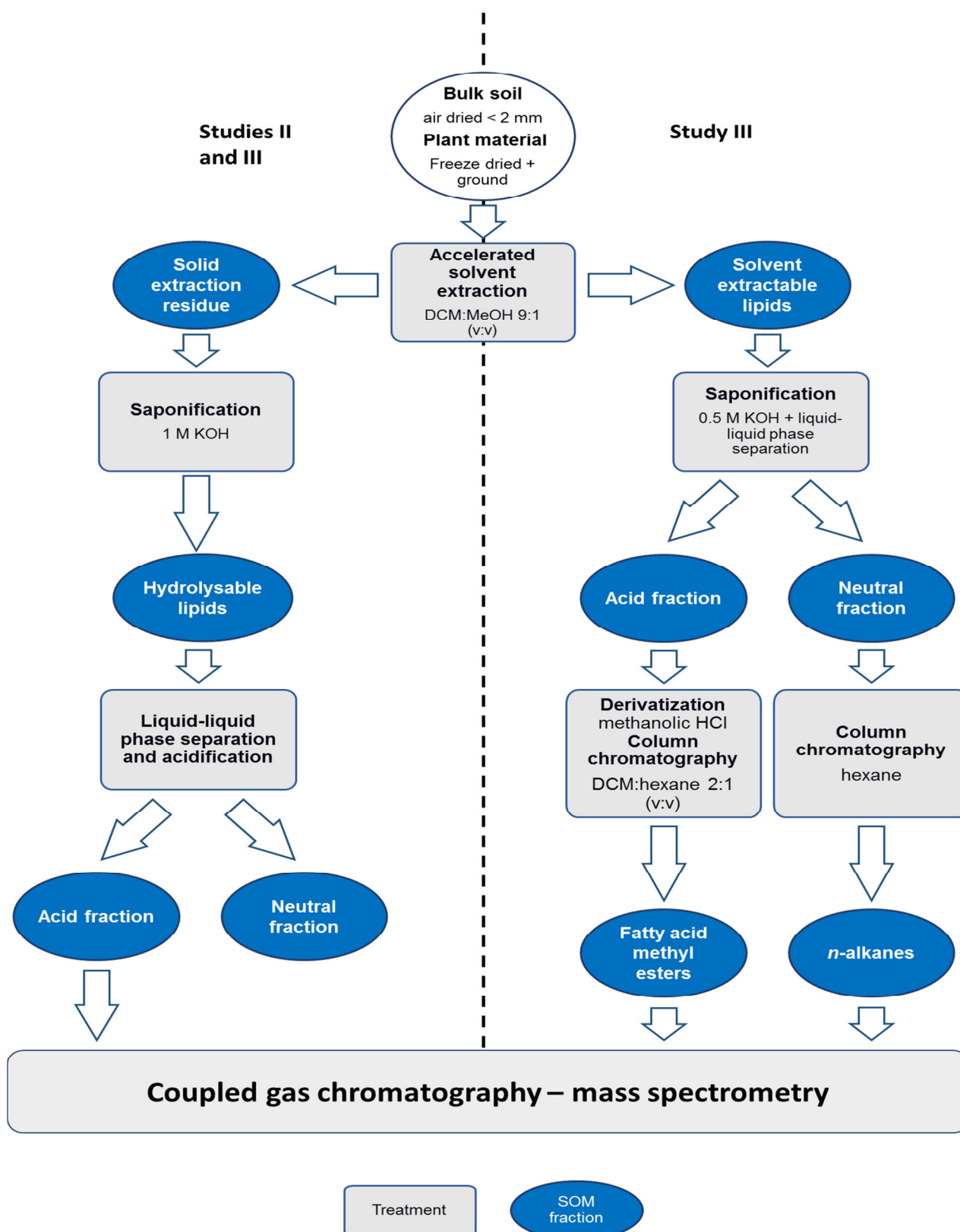


Fig. 3 Scheme of the sequential extraction procedure used in studies I and III. The left hand side of the scheme separated by the dashed line was used in both studies, the right hand side was used in study III only.

Roots were manually extracted from the soil samples and divided into biomass and necromass applying a procedure introduced by van Praag et al. (1988) and modified by Hertel (1999).

Bulk densities of the soil samples for the calculation of SOC stocks were kindly provided by Dr. Stefanie Heinze who took volume samples at the same spots from the sampling grid.

2.3. Incubation experiment and analytical methods for study II

The plant materials collected at the Kranzberger forest (beech leaves and roots, spruce needles and roots) were cut into small fragments and 1 g of each root and leaf/needle material was weighed into separate small litterbags (2x2 cm) and incubated embedded in fresh forest floor material of the respective tree species in individual 0.9 L glass jars for 84 days in the dark at a constant temperature of 20°C. Three jars per plant material were destructively sampled at 14, 28, 42 and 84 days of incubation giving a total of 48 incubated samples plus three replicate samples of each non-incubated initial leaf, needle and root material (n=12). All plant materials (initial and incubated) were ground and aliquots subjected to ¹³C NMR spectroscopy and a sequential extraction procedure to release monomers specific to the lipid biopolymers cutin and suberin. The NMR measurements were conducted and integrated as described in section 2.2.2. In addition to the conventional processing of the spectra (cf. sections 1.3.2 and 2.2.2), two peaks were separately integrated to calculate the ratio between 52-57 and 70-75 ppm introduced by Bonanomi et al. (2011) that has been found to describe the decomposition of plant materials well (Bonanomi et al., 2013). To retrieve an estimate of different biomolecule components present in the samples during incubation (lignin, carbohydrates, lipids, proteins), we applied the molecular mixing model (Nelson and Baldock, 2005) to the NMR spectra.

To release cutin and suberin derived monomers, aliquots of each sample were extracted with organic solvents to release solvent extractable lipids. In a second step, the solid extraction residues were saponified to release hydrolysable lipids specific to cutin or suberin (Fig. 3). The acid fraction was separated from the extracts and measured using GC/MS. Cutin and suberin markers were then identified according to previously published specific monomers and their occurrence in plant material from the present study area. Factors that may influence the decomposition were evaluated using factorial ANOVA models.

2.4. Analytical methods for study III

Study III was conducted in cooperation with the University of Cologne. Soil samples taken at the Grinderwald near the tree, at intermediate distance from the tree (135 cm), and far from the tree (270 cm) down to a depth of 110 cm at each transect (n=45, Fig. 1) were subjected to ¹⁴C analysis and a multi biomarker extraction procedure to reveal origin and mean

residence times of the SOC. Data on root biomass and necromass already published in study I were involved to aid data interpretation. The ^{14}C contents were measured by accelerated mass spectrometry (AMS). Solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipids, extracted from the soil samples with organic solvents followed by saponification (cf. section 2.3), were measured using GC/MS. Analogous to study II, plant, leaf, root, and microbial biomarkers were identified according to their occurrence in source plant material from the study area and previously published diagnostic monomers. The markers were: suberin and cutin markers for the differentiation of root and leaf derived carbon, odd chained *n*-alkanes $\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$ and *n*-fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ as markers for plant derived SOC (due to highly differing concentrations of the solvent extractable lipids in beech leaves and roots, we could infer a leaf source of SOC where concentrations of *n*-alkanes $\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$ and *n*-fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ in the soil were considerably high), P_{RML} (*n*-fatty acids $\text{C}_{14}\text{-C}_{18}/>\text{C}_{20}$) as a proxy for microbial/root vs. leaf derived SOC, *n*-fatty acids $\text{C}_{16:1} + \text{C}_{18:1}$ as a marker for microbial derived SOC, and the carbon preference index (CPI) for *n*-alkanes (CPI_{alk}) and *n*-fatty acids (CPI_{FA}) as proxies for the degradation of *n*-alkanes and *n*-fatty acids, respectively. To facilitate data interpretation, the SOC contents, root biomass and necromass, ^{14}C contents, and solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers were analysed with two principal component analyses (PCA) – one for the densely rooted upper soil layers (10 – 35 cm depth, denominated “upper subsoil”) and one for the less rooted deeper soil layers (65 – 110 cm depth, denominated “deeper subsoil”).

3. Discussion

3.1. The spatial distribution and chemical composition of SOM is mainly influenced by roots?

In study I, the SOC contents and stocks and chemical composition of different SOM fractions were investigated using a combined density and particle size fractionation and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy. Statistical tests did not reveal any significant differences in the analyzed parameters with increasing distance to the individual trees, neither in the uppermost sampling row (10 cm depth) nor in the lower sampling row (85 cm depth; Fig. 1). Consequently, the data was combined to mean values for the three transects and each horizontal sampling spot for further analysis. The lack of horizontal differences was surprising because previous studies found distant dependent changes in soil chemical (Koch and Matzner, 1993; Lodhi, 1977; Spielvogel et al., 2014) and physical properties (Chang and Matzner, 2000), and regarding the microbial community structure and activity (Goemoeryova, 2004; Saetre and Bååth, 2000). Chabbi et al. (2009) stated that SOC in subsoil horizons is located at spatially distinct parts of the soil profile. The results of study I, however, point to a relatively even distribution of subsoil OC in the horizontal. This observation was likely due to a horizontally even rooting of the soil, independent of different amounts of roots at different soil depths. This assumption was corroborated by an about five times higher SOC content in rhizosphere compared to non-rhizosphere soil, due to a six times higher amount of fresh, little decomposed POM (Alkyl / O/N alkyl C ratio: 0.8) (Fig. 4). These data indicated that root OC inputs played a decisive role for the absence of significant horizontal variabilities in SOC contents and the chemical composition of SOM fractions. It furthermore points to an important contribution of root derived POM to SOC pools similar to root exudates, which have been assumed to be the largest (Dennis et al., 2010) and most important contributor of

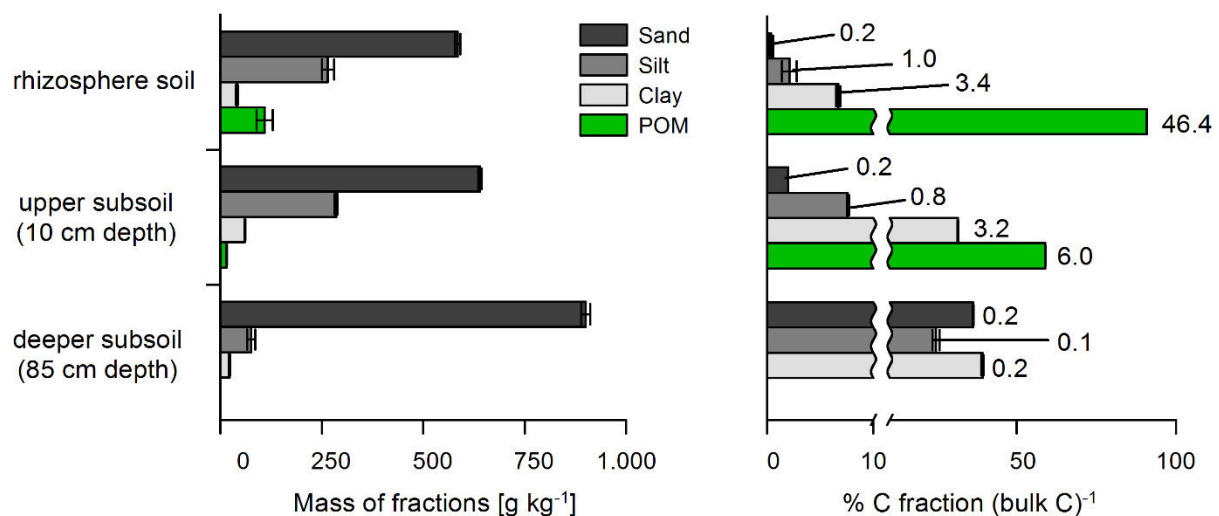


Fig. 4 Mass of the sand, silt, and clay fractions at the Grindewald in rhizosphere soil, at 10 cm depth, and at 85 cm depth (left panel), and % C in each fraction related to the total C in bulk soil (right panel). Numbers to the right of the bars indicate absolute values in g C (kg bulk soil)⁻¹

SOC inputs from roots so far (Kuzyakov et al., 2007). The importance of root inputs was further reinforced by strong vertical gradients detected in the investigated parameters (especially decreasing amount and SOC contents of SOM fractions) with simultaneously decreasing concentrations of both the root necromass and biomass between the topsoil /upper subsoil (down to 35 cm depth) and deeper (60 to 110 cm depth) subsoil. Consequently, the SOC contents of all fractions at 85 cm depth were very low (Fig. 4). The POM fraction could not be detected anymore, and the contribution of the sand fraction to the total amount of the SOM fractions increased to approximately 900 g kg^{-1} (from 640 g kg^{-1} at 10 cm depth; Fig. 4). The clay fraction was highly enriched in SOC, considering the low contribution of this fraction to the total amount of SOM fractions recovered (2.3%). Related to the total SOC stocks in deeper soil layers (40 – 200 cm depth), on a percentage basis, the clay fraction accounted for higher SOC stocks than that from the depths of 0 – 40 cm. This finding points to the significance of clay for the stabilization of SOC by the formation of organo-mineral associations (Rumpel et al., 2004; Schrumpf et al., 2013), especially in the sandy soil encountered in this thesis. The absence of the POM fraction at 85 cm depth might have been due to low root litter inputs, a fast aggregate turnover or a generally low degree of aggregation, reducing physical protection (Six et al., 2000; Swanston et al., 2005). This inference was supported by high amounts of the sand fraction recovered in the upper and especially in the deeper subsoil, impeding the formation of aggregates (Fig. 4). Furthermore, the POM at 10 cm depth already showed an advanced stage of degradation evidenced by relatively high contents of alkyl C with respect to O/N-alkyl C, indicating that the POM was bioavailable and not protected from decay.

The results of study I implied a high importance of the roots and rhizosphere for the spatial distribution and chemical composition of SOC, horizontally and vertically. However, a horizontally even input of SOC by leaf litter may likewise have influenced SOC distribution and chemical composition. Thus, the differentiation of aboveground and belowground sources of SOC gave more detailed insights into the relative importance of leaf- and root-derived SOC in the whole soil profile. As described in chapter 1.3.3, the biopolymers cutin and suberin seem to be most appropriate for distinguishing aboveground from belowground sources. However, because there have been still considerable uncertainties regarding the decay of both biopolymers, study II was conducted in order to eliminate these shortcomings and re-evaluate the suitability of cutin and suberin as biomarkers.

3.2. The decay of cutin and suberin monomers in relation to the source plant material and their suitability as biomarkers

In study II, the decay of cutin and suberin monomers was investigated by incubating leaf/needle and root material of European beech and Norway spruce for 84 days under controlled laboratory conditions. Beech and Spruce were chosen, because they constitute

the most abundant tree species in central Europe (Geßler et al., 2007). The calculated decomposition indices (alkyl / O/N alkyl C ratio, 52-57/70-75 ppm) reflected the commonly observed changes in chemical composition during the decay of the plant material (e.g., Bonanomi et al., 2013; Cepáková and Frouz, 2015; Lorenz et al., 2004, 2000). The mass loss of the root material was slower than that of the leaf material. Surprisingly, the mass of the spruce needles remaining at the end of the incubation was significantly lower compared to the remaining mass of the beech leaves, although spruce needles have been regarded as being more resistant to decomposition (Chapman et al., 1988; Johansson, 1995). This was ascribed to a combination of factors: (i) By using litterbags, the meso- and macrofauna was excluded which has been shown to be responsible for a considerable mass loss of beech leaves (Kammer et al., 2012; Staaf, 1987). (ii) The carbohydrates of beech leaves seemed to be more protected against decomposition than the carbohydrates of spruce needles, likely due to the association with lignin (Berg and McClaugherty, 2008; Melillo et al., 1982). (iii) The C/N ratio of the spruce needles was lower than that of the beech leaves, providing more favorable conditions for microbial growth. (iv) Finally, the home-field advantage may have been of importance since all plant materials were incubated in their natural environments where the microbial community is adapted and specialized to the decomposition of the respective plant material (Wallenstein et al., 2013). For example, Hobbie et al. (2006) showed that spruce needles decomposed faster than beech leaves when both plant materials were incubated in their home environment.

The loss in cutin and suberin monomeric concentrations was rapid already after 14 days of incubation but levelled off towards later sampling events. Suberin monomers did not decompose more slowly than cutin monomers. This was surprising because suberin has usually been found to accumulate in soils relative to cutin (Mueller et al., 2012; Spielvogel et al., 2014). Several factors were statistically tested that may have influenced the decay pattern of cutin and suberin. According to the established factorial ANOVA models, the factors chain length (number of C atoms in each monomer), lipid type (*n*-carboxylic acid, α,ω -alkanedioic acid, ω -hydroxy alkanolic acid, or mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acid) and lignin content (derived from the NMR molecular mixing model) explained about one third of the variation in lipid concentrations over time. The direction of the factor effects were as follows: the longer the chain length and the higher the relative lignin content, the higher the lipid concentrations left at the respective sampling event. The lipid concentrations increased in the order *n*-carboxylic acids < α,ω -alkanedioic acids < ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids < mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids. Consequently, the presence of hydroxy alkanolic acids $\geq C_{20}$ in suberin in contrast to the presence of hydroxy alkanolic acids $\leq C_{18}$ in cutin should result in a slower decay of suberin relative to cutin. This, however, was not the case. A reason for a fast decay of suberin monomers may have been the smaller amount of mid-

chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids present in suberin compared to cutin. Regarding this lipid type, primary and secondary hydroxyl groups may be involved in cross-linking (Kolattukudy, 1980), while the predominantly suberin derived ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids may be involved in cross-linking only with one hydroxyl group. This may impede the degradation of mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic relative to ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids due to their location in the polymeric network (Mendez-Millan et al., 2010; Naafs et al., 2005; Nierop and Verstraten, 2004; Nierop, 1998). Furthermore, the relative lignin content had a significant influence on the variation in lipid concentrations. In accordance with the decay pattern of cutin and suberin derived monomers, a two phase model has been proposed, where (i) cutin or suberin that is not associated with lignin (e.g., due to a surplus of cutin or suberin (Leuschner et al., 2003)) is readily consumed by microorganisms in early phases resulting in a rapid decrease of the respective polymer; (ii) in the second phase, only cutin and suberin associated with lignin remain, resulting in a decomposition that proceeds with the initially low decay rate of lignin (Berg, 2000). However, most of the variation in lipid concentrations (about two thirds) was not accounted for by the tested factors. Thus, the decay of cutin and suberin has to be additionally modulated by a not yet quantified external factor.

An important finding of study II was the high positive correlation of individual monomers during the course of the incubation, indicating that it is valid to sum up the cutin and suberin monomers to single markers for leaf and root derived OC. Furthermore, cutin and suberin both decomposed with similar rates. It is thus possible to relatively compare the abundances of each polymer. With respect to the source plant material, the concentrations of cutin and suberin monomers were exponentially correlated to the mass of the respective leaf/needle and root material. This suggests that isotopic studies making inferences about the turnover of SOM from different sources using cutin and suberin markers (e.g., Feng et al., 2010; Mendez-Millan et al., 2010) may underestimate the turnover of SOM.

A next step in the research of the decay of cutin and suberin or soil lipids in general may be the incubation of plant material in connection with OM-free artificial soil. It would then be possible to evaluate the influence of the mineral soil phase on the decomposition of the respective lipids. By applying a fractionation procedure to the artificial soil at the end of the incubation, it would further be possible to determine the association of certain lipids with different mineral soil compartments. This approach may enlighten the unknown factors behind the commonly observed higher concentrations of suberin compared to cutin derived compounds in soil (e.g., Mueller et al., 2012).

Because study II confirmed the suitability of cutin and suberin for distinguishing aboveground from belowground sources of SOM on a relative basis, the biopolymers were used in study III to get a more detailed insight into the importance of SOC from different sources at different locations in the soil profiles.

3.3. Horizontally even distribution of SOC from leaves and roots independent of the distance to individual beech trees

In study III, the indications of study I were tested by using the lipid biopolymers cutin and suberin whose suitability as biomarkers for distinguishing aboveground and belowground sources of SOC has been confirmed by study II. Because leaf litter was highly enriched in *n*-alkanes and *n*-fatty acids compared to roots, these solvent-extractable lipids could be also used to identify SOC from aboveground sources. The ^{14}C contents of samples marked in Fig. 1 were supplied by Stephan John from the University of Cologne and aided data interpretation.

The observed spatial patterns of study I were also mirrored by the investigated parameters of study III. Neither solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers nor ^{14}C contents showed significant differences in the horizontal. The importance of root inputs was confirmed by high amounts of suberin markers in the upper subsoil. Similarly, high amounts of *n*-alkanes and *n*-fatty acids derived from plant leaf waxes (Huang et al., 2011) could be detected in the upper subsoil. These data point to a uniform and ubiquitous input of root and leaf derived SOC to the upper subsoil leading to the absence of a detectable distant dependent horizontal influence of the trees on the macromolecular (SOC contents/stocks and chemical compound classes derived from NMR spectra) as well as on the monomeric (solvent extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers) chemical composition of SOM. Schöning et al. (2006) found a significant small scale variability of SOC stocks but no clear relation to the distance from individual beech trees similar to the results of study I. The authors suggested that SOC stocks in their study may have been influenced by inputs of the former vegetation. Regarding the upper subsoil, this explanation could be excluded due to high ^{14}C contents indicating the dominance of fresh SOC. However, in the deeper subsoil an influence of the former vegetation was presumable due to a shift of the origin and apparent ^{14}C ages of SOC with increasing soil depth.

3.4. Vertical zonation of the subsoil as a function of SOM source and ^{14}C content

By joining the data of studies I and III, the soil at the Grindewald study site was separated into two different zones: a zone influenced by root- and leaf-derived SOC (root- and leaf-affected zone) and a zone influenced by root-derived SOC (root-affected zone; Fig. 5).

3.4.1. Root- and leaf-affected zone

The relatively high SOC contents in the upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm depth, root- and leaf-affected zone) in contrast to the deeper subsoil (60 and 110 cm depth, root-affected zone) consisted of predominantly fresh root- and leaf-derived OC from the recent beech vegetation. This inference was based on high concentrations of *n*-alkanes ($\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$) and *n*-fatty acids

(> C_{20}) in the upper subsoil mainly derived from leaves (Huang et al., 2011) as well as on high concentrations of suberin markers indicative for root derived compounds. In PCA₁₀₋₃₅, all these parameters were positively correlated to the SOC contents pointing towards their major contribution to SOC in the upper subsoil. Fresh plant derived SOC was also indicated by high amounts of POM that dominated the C-pools at 10 cm depth (Fig. 4; study I) with concurrently high concentrations of root biomass and necromass. High ^{14}C contents at 10 cm depth further confirmed the presence of predominantly fresh SOC. The microbial derived $C_{16:1}$ and $C_{18:1}$ fatty acids were low in concentration and uncorrelated to soil depth suggesting a ubiquitous occurrence but a minor importance of microbial compared to plant derived SOC. These results indicate that subsoils are still considerably influenced by the input of fresh SOC and leaf derived compounds may still be important below the A horizons of a soil. However, at 35 cm depth, apparent ^{14}C ages already increased to 810 ± 80 yrs BP indicating a contribution of relatively old SOC and/or decreasing concentrations of fresh plant derived SOC.

3.4.2. Root affected zone

The decreasing trend of ^{14}C contents proceeded to the root-affected zone in the deeper subsoil (65 to 110 cm depth) where roots were an important source of fresh SOC. A considerable amount of SOC however had to be stabilized over long periods of time or

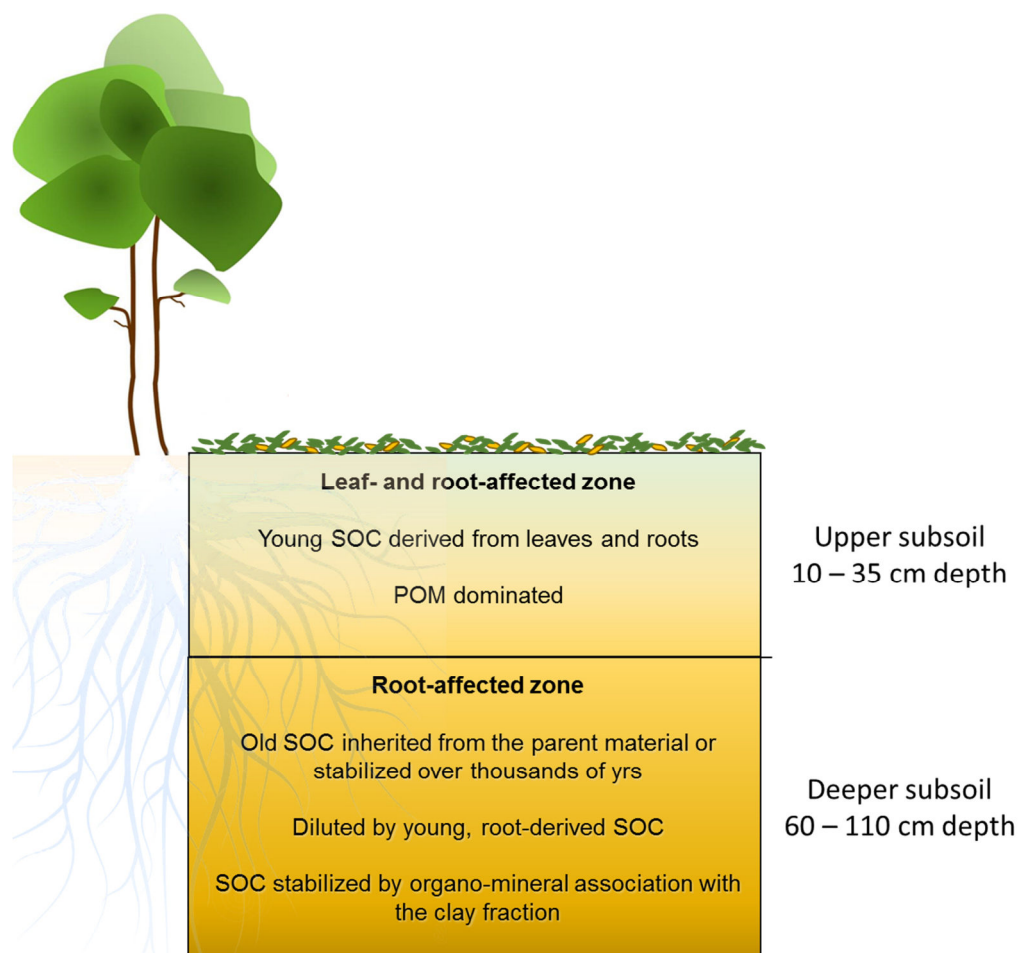


Fig. 5 Scheme of the two zones (leaf- and root-affected zone and root-affected zone) differentiated at the Grindewald study site

inherited from the parent material due to very high apparent ^{14}C ages of up to 3860 ± 400 yrs BP, low concentrations of the root biomass and necromass, and a virtually absent POM fraction (Fig. 4). The PCA_{60-110} indicates that *n*-alkanes ($\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$) and probably also *n*-fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ were old compounds because they were strongly negatively correlated to SOC and especially ^{14}C contents. This is in line with earlier studies that attested a high stability to long chain *n*-alkanes and used them as indicators for past vegetation (Andersson et al., 2011; Ficken et al., 2000, 1998). Another hint to relatively high residence times of *n*-alkanes was provided by the very low CPI_{alk} values in the deeper subsoil that indicated a high degree of degradation. However, compound specific ^{14}C analyses are needed to unambiguously identify the age of the investigated solvent-extractable lipids. Likewise, the very low CPI_{alk} values in the deeper subsoil could reflect the input of recent root derived SOC (Gocke et al., 2014) because they were highly similar to the CPI_{alk} values observed for beech roots. The dominance of root- in contrast to leaf-derived SOC was also clearly implied by the presence of suberin markers but the absence of cutin markers. Furthermore, the positive correlation of SOC and ^{14}C contents with the fine root necromass that was found to be no older than 20 yrs (Gaudinski et al., 2001; Gaul et al., 2009; Trumbore et al., 2006) indicates that the root necromass was a major source of fresh SOC. The P_{RML} , as a proxy for microbial/root vs. leaf derived SOC, points to the dominance of root/microbial derived C_{16} and C_{18} fatty acids compared to mostly leaf derived $>\text{C}_{20}$ fatty acids. In this regard, microbial derived SOC seemed to be of minor importance because the concentrations of the microbial derived fatty acids ($\text{C}_{16:1}$, $\text{C}_{18:1}$) were low and strongly correlated with the plant derived fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$. This suggests that the $\text{C}_{16:1}$ and $\text{C}_{18:1}$ fatty acids in the deeper subsoil were rather derived from plant material from which trace amounts of these acids were released. Our data did not point towards an enrichment of subsoil OC in microbial derived compounds (e.g., Liang and Balsler, 2008) but support the results by Rasse et al. (2005) who stated that fresh SOC inputs to the deeper subsoil are mainly root derived. However, similar to a statement by Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner (2011), very high apparent ^{14}C ages suggest a major contribution of very old SOC probably inherited from the parent material that may have been diluted by the younger, root derived SOC at the Grindewald study site. Similarly, SOC may have been stabilized by the soil mineral fractions over longer periods of time (Rumpel et al., 2004; Six et al., 2002b). The great importance of the fine mineral soil for the stabilization of SOC was confirmed by the high carbon enrichment factors of the clay fractions in the deeper subsoil in contrast to the enrichment factors of the sand and silt fractions.

3.5. Implications for C storage and allocation

Subsoil has previously been found to feature low SOC contents (Fierer et al., 2003; Salomè et al., 2010) and have a minor portion of the SSA covered with OM compared to topsoils (Kaiser and Guggenberger, 2003). Some authors therefore regarded subsoils as having the potential to sequester additional carbon (Lorenz and Lal, 2005; Lorenz et al., 2007). A suggested strategy for additional inputs of OC into deeper soil depths has been the planting of typically deep rooting plant species that would allocated root derived OC to the subsoil (Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000; Lorenz and Lal, 2005). The rooting system of European beech may reach high soil depths (Jandl et al., 2007) and the root biomass and necromass may be still substantially high below 0.6 m soil depth (Asche et al., 1995; Leuschner et al., 2003). The results of studies I and III did not confirm these inferences but indicate that the current beech vegetation at the Grinderwald influences SOC mainly in the upper subsoil. The OC input to the deeper subsoil was influenced by roots that are probably of less importance due to the very high mean apparent ^{14}C ages below 35 cm depth. These results suggest that site specific factors may essentially control the spatial growth of the rooting system and the allocation of SOC into deep subsoils cannot be achieved by planting typically deep rooting plant species. Despite the low SOC contents and amount of fresh SOC, SOC stocks at the deeper subsoil were still considerably high. The SOC stocks of bulk soil at 40 to 200 cm depth were roughly one third ($1.4 \pm 0.1 \text{ kg C m}^{-2}$) of those measured in the whole soil profile (0 to 200 cm depth, $5.2 \pm 1.0 \text{ kg C m}^{-2}$). This requires to consider also deeper subsoil horizons in C inventories as they may be integral parts of the SOC pool.

Furthermore, the lipid data collected in study III indirectly allowed to draw conclusions about bioturbation processes in the soil profiles. Cutin derived acids generally possess a low water solubility (Nierop and Verstraten, 2004) and a translocation as DOC is thus unlikely. In study III, the cutin markers were abundant down to 35 cm depth, indicating that bioturbation has taken place even though soil conditions were rather unfavorable for soil faunal activity (e.g., low pH 3.4 – 4.5). Likewise, particulate leaf fragments could have been transported down the soil profile by percolating water (Ohta et al., 1986). However, a particulate transport is contradicted by the absence of cutin markers in the deeper subsoil. Here, the content of the sand fraction drastically increased in contrast to the other fractions, which should facilitate particulate transport by water. Thus, the absence of cutin markers at greater depths indicate the absence of bioturbation probably due to a low food quality (Marhan and Scheu, 2005).

4. Conclusions and Outlook

The hypothesis of this thesis was that the distance to individual beech trees has a significant influence on the amount and chemical composition of SOC/SOM and that this influence results in a distinct chemical composition and origin of the SOM depending on where it is located in the soil profiles. Three research questions were established each of which was answered in an individual study. This approach made it possible to stepwise test the hypothesis.

Study I revealed that the tree had no influence in the horizontal, neither on the amount nor on the chemical composition of SOC. A horizontally even rooting of the soil, high amounts of C and little decomposed particulate organic matter in rhizosphere soil indicated the importance of root inputs for the observed patterns. These findings were further corroborated by highly decreasing SOC contents and stocks with increasing soil depth that coincided with a considerable decrease of the root biomass and necromass. To validate this indication and to evaluate the influence of leaf-derived SOC for the observed patterns, the aboveground and belowground sources of the SOC stored at different locations in the soil profiles were investigated. Because cutin and suberin are highly specific for leaf- and root-derived SOC/SOM, these biopolymers appeared to be ideal to distinguish the origin of SOC. However, there were still considerable uncertainties regarding the decomposition of both biopolymers.

In study II, a short-term incubation of leaf/needle and root material of two commonly occurring tree species in central Europe (European beech and Norway spruce) revealed that individual cutin and suberin monomers decreased uniformly. It thus remains reasonable to sum up individual monomers to single cutin and suberin markers. Furthermore, the results did not indicate a higher stability of suberin compared to cutin, despite the fact that root-derived compounds have often been observed to accumulate in forest soils relative to leaf-derived compounds. The decay of both biopolymers was significantly influenced by inherent chemical properties such as lignin content, chain-length or different functional groups of the monomers. However, about two thirds of the variation in lipid concentrations over time was not accounted for by the inherent chemical composition of the plant materials. The decomposition of cutin and suberin has to be additionally influenced by a not yet quantified external factor. A combination of the incubation of leaf/root material with artificial soil and the subsequent application of physical fractionation and chemical extraction techniques will generate new insights into the factors that govern the commonly observed higher concentrations of suberin compared to cutin in soil.

Based on the findings of studies I and II, study III was undertaken to unveil the amount of SOC from aboveground and belowground sources at different locations in the soil profiles, using cutin and suberin markers aided by solvent-extractable lipid biomarkers and ^{14}C

measurements. The distance to the tree did not have any detectable influence on the origin or ^{14}C content of SOC, mirroring the results of study I. Regarding the horizontal, the main hypothesis thus had to be rejected. However, a pronounced vertical gradient was detected and two vertical zones were distinguished. The SOC in the root- and leaf-affected zone (corresponding the B horizons at 10 and 35 cm depth) was a mixture of leaf- and root-derived SOC dominated by fresh POM that was to a large extent supplied by the roots of the trees. These findings highlight the importance of root OC input to soils and indicate that leaf-derived SOC may still be relevant below the topsoil A horizons. The SOC in the root-affected zone (corresponding to the depths of 60 to 110 cm, C horizons) was for the most part stabilized by the clay fraction. The roots were an important source for the input of fresh SOC. However, the high apparent ^{14}C ages (of up to 3850 yrs BP) at 60 to 110 cm depth suggest a major contribution of old SOC that was probably inherited from the parent material. Because SOC stocks were still considerably high below 35 cm depth, this old SOC has to be considered as an important contributor to the SOC pool in deep subsoils. Furthermore, these findings demand the inclusion of subsoils in carbon inventories, even if SOC contents are low.

Future studies should focus on input pathways that help to understand the evolution of allocation patterns of SOC from different sources such as observed in the present study.

References

- Andersson, R.A., Kuhry, P., Meyers, P., Zebühr, Y., Crill, P., Mörth, M., 2011. Impacts of paleohydrological changes on n-alkane biomarker compositions of a Holocene peat sequence in the eastern European Russian Arctic. *Organic Geochemistry* 42, 1065–1075. doi:10.1016/j.orggeochem.2011.06.020
- Asche, N., Thombansen, K., Becker, A., 1995. Investigations on the root distribution of differently foliated beech trees-A case study. *Forstwissenschaftliches Centralblatt Vereinigt Mit Tharandter Forstliches Jahrbuch* 114, 340–347. doi:10.1007/BF02742238
- Bååth, E., Söderström, B., 1982. Seasonal and spatial variation in fungal biomass in a forest soil. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 14, 353–358. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0038-0717(82)90005-0
- Baldock, J.A., Oades, J.M., Nelson, P.N., Skene, T.M., Golchin, A., Clarke, P., 1997. Assessing the extent of decomposition of natural organic materials using solid-state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy. *Soil Research* 35, 1061–1084. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1071/S97004
- Baldock, J.A., Oades, J.M., Waters, A.G., Peng, X., Vassallo, A.M., Wilson, M.A., 1992. Aspects of the chemical-structure of soil organic materials as revealed by solid-state c-13 nmr-spectroscopy. *Biogeochemistry* 16, 1–42.
- Barton, D.H.R., Schnitzler, M., 1963. A New Experimental Approach to the Humic Acid Problem. *Group 198*, 217–218.
- Berg, B., 2000. Litter decomposition and organic matter turnover in northern forest soils. *Forest Ecology and Management* 133, 13–22. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0378-1127(99)00294-7
- Berg, B., McLaugherty, C., 2008. *Plant litter: Decomposition, Humus Formation, Carbon Sequestration.*, second. ed. Springer, Berlin Heidelberg.
- Bimüller, C., Mueller, C.W., von Lützw, M., Kreyling, O., Kölbl, A., Haug, S., Schloter, M., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2014. Decoupled carbon and nitrogen mineralization in soil particle size fractions of a forest topsoil. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 78, 263–273. doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2014.08.001
- Bonanomi, G., Incerti, G., Barile, E., Capodilupo, M., Antignani, V., Mingo, A., Lanzotti, V., Scala, F., Mazzoleni, S., 2011. Phytotoxicity, not nitrogen immobilization, explains plant litter inhibitory effects: evidence from solid-state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy. *New Phytologist* 191, 1018–1030. doi:10.1111/j.1469-8137.2011.03765.x
- Bonanomi, G., Incerti, G., Giannino, F., Mingo, A., Lanzotti, V., Mazzoleni, S., 2013. Litter quality assessed by solid state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy predicts decay rate better than C/N and Lignin/N ratios. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 56, 40–48. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.soilbio.2012.03.003
- Bull, I.D., Nott, C.J., van Bergen, P.F., Poulton, P.R., Evershed, R.P., 2000. Organic geochemical studies of soils from the Rothamsted Classical Experiments - VI. The occurrence and source of organic acids in an experimental grassland soil. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 32, 1367–1376. doi:10.1016/s0038-0717(00)00054-7
- Bush, R.T., McInerney, F.A., 2013. Leaf wax n-alkane distributions in and across modern plants: Implications for paleoecology and chemotaxonomy. *Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta* 117, 161–179. doi:10.1016/j.gca.2013.04.016
- Campbell, E.E., Paustian, K., 2015. Current developments in soil organic matter modeling and the expansion of model applications: a review. *Environmental Research Letters* 10, 123004. doi:10.1088/1748-9326/10/12/123004
- Carrington, E.M., Hernes, P.J., Dyda, R.Y., Plante, A.F., Six, J., 2012. Biochemical changes across a carbon saturation gradient: Lignin, cutin, and suberin decomposition and stabilization in fractionated carbon pools. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 47, 179–190. doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2011.12.024
- Cepáková, Š., Frouz, J., 2015. Changes in chemical composition of litter during decomposition: A review of published ¹³C NMR spectra. *Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 15, 805–815. doi:10.4067/S0718-95162015005000055
- Chabbi, A., Kögel-Knabner, I., Rumpel, C., 2009. Stabilised carbon in subsoil horizons is

- located in spatially distinct parts of the soil profile. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 41, 256–261. doi:<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.soilbio.2008.10.033>
- Chang, S.-C., Matzner, E., 2000. The effect of beech stemflow on spatial patterns of soil solution chemistry and seepage fluxes in a mixed beech/oak stand. *Hydrological Processes* 14, 135–144. doi:10.1002/(SICI)1099-1085(200001)14:1<135::AID-HYP915>3.0.CO;2-R
- Chapman, K., Whittaker, J.B., Heal, O.W., 1988. Metabolic and faunal activity in litters of tree mixtures compared with pure stands. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 24, 33–40. doi:[http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0167-8809\(88\)90054-0](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0167-8809(88)90054-0)
- Christensen, B.T., 2001. Physical fractionation of soil and structural and functional complexity in organic matter turnover. *European Journal of Soil Science* 52, 345–353. doi:10.1046/j.1365-2389.2001.00417.x
- Crow, S.E., Lajtha, K., Filley, T.R., Swanston, C.W., Bowden, R.D., Caldwell, B.A., 2009. Sources of plant-derived carbon and stability of organic matter in soil: implications for global change. *Global Change Biology* 15, 2003–2019. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01850.x
- Crow, S.E., Lajtha, K., FILLEY, T.R., Swanston, C.W., Bowden, R.D., Caldwell, B.A., 2009. Sources of plant-derived carbon and stability of organic matter in soil: implications for global change. *Global Change Biology* 15, 2003–2019. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01850.x
- Crow, S.E., Swanston, C.W., Lajtha, K., Brooks, J.R., Keirstead, H., 2007. Density fractionation of forest soils: Methodological questions and interpretation of incubation results and turnover time in an ecosystem context. *Biogeochemistry* 85, 69–90. doi:10.1007/s10533-007-9100-8
- Dennis, P.G., Miller, A.J., Hirsch, P.R., 2010. Are root exudates more important than other sources of rhizodeposits in structuring rhizosphere bacterial communities? *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 72, 313–327. doi:10.1111/j.1574-6941.2010.00860.x
- Eglinton, G., Gonzalez, A.G., Hamilton, R.J., Raphael, R.A., 1962. Hydrocarbon constituents of the wax coatings of plant leaves: A taxonomic survey. *Phytochemistry* 1, 89–102. doi:10.1016/S0031-9422(00)88006-1
- Eglinton, G., Hamilton, R.J., 1967. Leaf epicuticular waxes. *Science (New York, N.Y.)* 156, 1322–1335. doi:10.1126/science.156.3780.1322
- Elliott, E.T., Cambardella, C.A., 1991. Physical separation of soil organic matter. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 34, 407–419. doi:10.1016/0167-8809(91)90124-G
- Farrar, J., Hawes, M., Jones, D., Lindow, S., 2003. How Roots Control the Flux of Carbon To the Rhizosphere 84, 827–837.
- Feng, X., Xu, Y., Jaffé, R., Schlesinger, W.H., Simpson, M.J., 2010. Turnover rates of hydrolysable aliphatic lipids in Duke Forest soils determined by compound specific ^{13}C isotopic analysis. *Organic Geochemistry* 41, 573–579. doi:<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.orggeochem.2010.02.013>
- Ficken, K., Li, B., Swain, D., Eglinton, G., 2000. An n-alkane proxy for the sedimentary input of submerged/floating freshwater aquatic macrophytes. *Organic Geochemistry* 31, 745–749. doi:10.1016/S0146-6380(00)00081-4
- Ficken, K.J., Barber, K.E., Eglinton, G., 1998. Lipid biomarker, ^{13}C and plant macrofossil stratigraphy of a Scottish montane peat bog over the last two millennia. *Organic Geochemistry* 28, 217–237. doi:10.1016/S0146-6380(97)00126-5
- Fierer, N., Schimel, J.P., Holden, P. a, 2003. Variations in microbial community composition through two soil depth profiles. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 35, 167–176. doi:10.1016/S0038-0717(02)00251-1
- Filley, T.R., Boutton, T.W., Liao, J.D., Jastrow, J.D., Gamblin, D.E., 2008. Chemical changes to nonaggregated particulate soil organic matter following grassland-to-woodland transition in a subtropical savanna. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Biogeosciences* 113, doi:10.1029/2007JG000564
- Flessa, H., Amelung, W., Helfrich, M., Wiesenberg, G.L.B., Gleixner, G., Brodowski, S., Rethemeyer, J., Kramer, C., Grootes, P.M., 2008. Storage and stability of organic matter and fossil carbon in a Luvisol and Phaeozem with continuous maize cropping: A

- synthesis. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 171, 36–51.
doi:10.1002/jpln.200700050
- Fontaine, S., Barot, S., Barre, P., Bdioui, N., Mary, B., Rumpel, C., 2007. Stability of organic carbon in deep soil layers controlled by fresh carbon supply. *Nature* 450, 277–U10.
doi:10.1038/nature06275
- Gaudinski, J.B., Trumbore, S.E., Davidson, E.A., Cook, A.C., Markewitz, D., Richter, D.D., 2001. The Age of Fine-Root Carbon in Three Forests of the Eastern United States Measured by Radiocarbon. *Oecologia* 129, 420–429. doi:10.2307/4223101
- Gaul, D., Hertel, D., Leuschner, C., 2009. Estimating fine root longevity in a temperate Norway spruce forest using three independent methods. *Functional Plant Biology* 36, 11–19. doi:10.1071/FP08195
- Geßler, A., Keitel, C., Kreuzwieser, J., Matyssek, R., Seiler, W., Rennenberg, H., 2007. Potential risks for European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) in a changing climate. *Trees* 21, 1–11. doi:10.1007/s00468-006-0107-x
- Glaser, B., Balashov, E., Haumaier, L., Guggenberger, G., Zech, W., 2000. Black carbon in density fractions of anthropogenic soils of the Brazilian Amazon region. *Organic Geochemistry* 31, 669–678. doi:10.1016/S0146-6380(00)00044-9
- Gocke, M., Peth, S., Wiesenberg, G.L.B., 2014. Lateral and depth variation of loess organic matter overprint related to rhizoliths - Revealed by lipid molecular proxies and X-ray tomography. *Catena* 112, 72–85. doi:10.1016/j.catena.2012.11.011
- Goemoeryova, E., 2004. Small-scale variation of microbial activities in a forest soil under a beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) stand. *Polish Journal of Ecology* 52, 311–321.
- Golchin, A., Clarke, P., Oades, J.M., 1996. The heterogeneous nature of microbial products as shown by solid-state ^{13}C CP/MAS NMR spectroscopy. *Biogeochemistry* 34, 71–97. doi:10.1007/BF02180974
- Gonçalves, C.N., Dalmolin, R.S.D., Dick, D.P., Knicker, H., Klamt, E., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2003. The effect of 10% HF treatment on the resolution of CPMAS ^{13}C NMR spectra and on the quality of organic matter in Ferralsols. *Geoderma* 116, 373–392. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0016-7061(03)00119-8
- Hassink, J., Whitmore, A.P., Kubát, J., 1997. Size and density fractionation of soil organic matter and the physical capacity of soils to protect organic matter. *European Journal of Agronomy* 7, 189–199. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S1161-0301(97)00045-2
- Hennel, J.W., Klinowski, J., 2005. Magic-Angle Spinning: a Historical Perspective 2, 1–14. doi:10.1007/b98646
- Hobbie, S.E., Reich, P.B., Oleksyn, J., Ogdahl, M., Zytkowski, R., Hale, C., Karolewski, P., 2006. Tree species effects on decomposition and forest floor dynamics in a common garden. *Ecology* 87, 2288–2297. doi:10.1890/0012-9658(2006)87[2288:TSEODA]2.0.CO;2
- Huang, X., Wang, C., Zhang, J., Wiesenberg, G.L.B., Zhang, Z., Xie, S., 2011. Comparison of free lipid compositions between roots and leaves of plants in the Dajihu Peatland, central China. *Geochemical Journal* 45, 365–373.
- Jandl, R., Lindner, M., Vesterdal, L., Bauwens, B., Baritz, R., Hagedorn, F., Johnson, D.W., Minkinen, K., Byrne, K.A., 2007. How strongly can forest management influence soil carbon sequestration? *Geoderma* 137, 253–268. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.geoderma.2006.09.003
- Jobbágy, E.G., Jackson, R.B., 2000. The vertical distribution of soil organic carbon and its relation to climate and vegetation. *Ecological Applications* 10, 423–436. doi:10.1890/1051-0761(2000)010[0423:TVDOSO]2.0.CO;2
- Johansson, M.-B., 1995. The chemical composition of needle and leaf litter from Scots pine, Norway spruce and white birch in Scandinavian forests. *Forestry* 68, 49–62. doi:10.1093/forestry/68.1.49
- Kaiser, K., Eusterhues, K., Rumpel, C., Guggenberger, G., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2002. Stabilization of organic matter by soil minerals - investigations of density and particle-size fractions from two acid forest soils. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science-Zeitschrift Fur Pflanzenernahrung Und Bodenkunde* 165, 451–459. doi:10.1002/1522-2624(200208)165:4<451::aid-jpln451>3.0.co;2-b

- Kaiser, K., Guggenberger, G., 2003. Mineral surfaces and soil organic matter. *European Journal of Soil Science* 54, 219–236. doi:10.1046/j.1365-2389.2003.00544.x
- Kaiser, K., Zech, W., 2000. Dissolved organic matter sorption by mineral constituents of subsoil clay fractions. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 163, 531–535. doi:10.1002/1522-2624(200010)163:5<531::AID-JPLN531>3.0.CO;2-N
- Kalbitz, K., Solinger, S., Park, J.-H., Michalzik, B., Matzner, E., 2000. Controls on the dynamics of dissolved organic matter in soils: A review. *Soil Science* 165, 277–304.
- Kammer, A., Schmidt, M.W.I., Hagedorn, F., 2012. Decomposition pathways of C-13-depleted leaf litter in forest soils of the Swiss Jura. *Biogeochemistry* 108, 395–411. doi:10.1007/s10533-011-9607-x
- Koch, A.S., Matzner, E., 1993. Heterogeneity of soil and soil solution chemistry under Norway spruce (*Picea abies* Karst.) and European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) as influenced by distance from the stem basis. *Plant and Soil* 151, 227–237. doi:10.1007/BF00016288
- Kögel-Knabner, I., 2002. The macromolecular organic composition of plant and microbial residues as inputs to soil organic matter. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 34, 139–162. doi:10.1016/S0038-0717(01)00158-4
- Kögel-Knabner, I., 1997. ¹³C and ¹⁵N NMR spectroscopy as a tool in soil organic matter studies. *Geoderma* 80, 243–270.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., Hatcher, P.G., Tegelaar, E.W., de Leeuw, J.W., 1992. Aliphatic components of forest soil organic matter as determined by solid-state ¹³C NMR and analytical pyrolysis. *Science of The Total Environment* 113, 89–106. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0048-9697(92)90018-N
- Kolattukudy, P.E., 1981. Structure, biosynthesis, and biodegradation of cutin and suberin. *Annual Review of Plant Physiology and Plant Molecular Biology* 32, 539–567. doi:10.1146/annurev.pp.32.060181.002543
- Kolattukudy, P.E., 1980. Bio-polyester membranes of plants - cutin and suberin. *Science* 208, 990–1000. doi:10.1126/science.208.4447.990
- Kuzyakov, Y., Hill, P., Jones, D., 2007. Root exudate components change litter decomposition in a simulated rhizosphere depending on temperature. *Plant and Soil* 290, 293–305. doi:10.1007/s11104-006-9162-8
- Lal, R., Bruce, J.P., 1999. The potential of world cropland soils to sequester C and mitigate the greenhouse effect. *Environmental Science & Policy* 2, 177–185. doi:10.1016/S1462-9011(99)00012-X
- Leuschner, C., Coners, H., Icke, R., Hartmann, K., Effinger, N.D., Schreiber, L., 2003. Chemical composition of the periderm in relation to in situ water absorption rates of oak, beech and spruce fine roots. *Ann. For. Sci.* 60, 763–772.
- Liang, C., Balsler, T.C., 2008. Preferential sequestration of microbial carbon in subsoils of a glacial-landscape toposequence, Dane County, WI, USA. *Geoderma* 148, 113–119. doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2008.09.012
- Lodhi, M.A.K., 1977. The Influence and Comparison of Individual Forest Trees on Soil Properties and Possible Inhibition of Nitrification Due to Intact Vegetation. *American Journal of Botany* 64, 260–264. doi:10.2307/2441968
- Lorenz, K., Lal, R., 2005. The Depth Distribution of Soil Organic Carbon in Relation to Land Use and Management and the Potential of Carbon Sequestration in Subsoil Horizons, in: Donald, L.S. (Ed.), *Advances in Agronomy*. Academic Press, pp. 35–66. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0065-2113(05)88002-2
- Lorenz, K., Lal, R., Preston, C.M., Nierop, K.G.J., 2007. Strengthening the soil organic carbon pool by increasing contributions from recalcitrant aliphatic bio(macro)molecules. *Geoderma* 142, 1–10. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.geoderma.2007.07.013
- Lorenz, K., Preston, C., Krumrei, S., Feger, K.-H., 2004. Decomposition of needle/leaf litter from Scots pine, black cherry, common oak and European beech at a conurbation forest site. *European Journal of Forest Research* 123, 177–188. doi:10.1007/s10342-004-0025-7
- Lorenz, K., Preston, C.M., Raspe, S., Morrison, I.K., Feger, K.H., 2000. Litter decomposition and humus characteristics in Canadian and German spruce ecosystems: information

- from tannin analysis and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 32, 779–792. doi:[http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717\(99\)00201-1](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717(99)00201-1)
- Marhan, S., Scheu, S., 2005. Mixing of different mineral soil layers by endogeic earthworms affects carbon and nitrogen mineralization. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 42, 308–314. doi:10.1007/s00374-005-0028-7
- Marschner, B., Brodowski, S., Dreves, A., Gleixner, G., Gude, A., Grootes, P.M., Hamer, U., Heim, A., Jandl, G., Ji, R., Kaiser, K., Kalbitz, K., Kramer, C., Leinweber, P., Rethemeyer, J., Schaeffer, A., Schmidt, M.W.I., Schwark, L., Wiesenberg, G.L.B., 2008. How relevant is recalcitrance for the stabilization of organic matter in soils? *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 171, 91–110. doi:10.1002/jpln.200700049
- Melillo, J.M., Aber, J.D., Muratore, J.F., 1982. Nitrogen and Lignin Control of Hardwood Leaf Litter Decomposition Dynamics. *Ecology* 63, 621–626. doi:10.2307/1936780
- Mendez-Millan, M., Dignac, M.F., Rumpel, C., Rasse, D.P., Derenne, S., 2010. Molecular dynamics of shoot vs. root biomarkers in an agricultural soil estimated by natural abundance C-^{13} labelling. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 42, 169–177. doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2009.10.010
- Mikutta, R., Kleber, M., Torn, M.S., Jahn, R., 2006. Stabilization of soil organic matter: Association with minerals or chemical recalcitrance? *Biogeochemistry* 77, 25–56. doi:10.1007/s10533-005-0712-6
- Mikutta, R., Schaumann, G.E., Gildemeister, D., Bonneville, S., Kramer, M.G., Chorover, J., Chadwick, O.A., Guggenberger, G., 2009. Biogeochemistry of mineral–organic associations across a long-term mineralogical soil gradient (0.3–4100 kyr), Hawaiian Islands. *Geochimica Et Cosmochimica Acta* 73, 2034–2060. doi:<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.gca.2008.12.028>
- Mooshammer, M., Wanek, W., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., Richter, A., 2014. Stoichiometric imbalances between terrestrial decomposer communities and their resources: mechanisms and implications of microbial adaptations to their resources. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 5, 22. doi:10.3389/fmicb.2014.00022
- Mueller, C.W., Bruggemann, N., Pritsch, K., Stoelken, G., Gayler, S., Winkler, J.B., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2009. Initial differentiation of vertical soil organic matter distribution and composition under juvenile beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) trees. *Plant and Soil* 323, 111–123. doi:10.1007/s11104-009-9932-1
- Mueller, C.W., Schlund, S., Prietzel, J., Kögel-Knabner, I., Gutsch, M., 2012. Soil Aggregate Destruction by Ultrasonication Increases Soil Organic Matter Mineralization and Mobility. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 76, 1634–1643. doi:10.2136/sssaj2011.0186
- Mueller, K.E., Polissar, P.J., Oleksyn, J., Freeman, K.H., 2012. Differentiating temperate tree species and their organs using lipid biomarkers in leaves, roots and soil. *Organic Geochemistry* 52, 130–141. doi:10.1016/j.orggeochem.2012.08.014
- Naafs, D.F.W., Nierop, K.G.J., van Bergen, P.F., de Leeuw, J.W., 2005. Changes in the molecular composition of ester-bound aliphatics with depth in an acid andic forest soil. *Geoderma* 127, 130–136. doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2004.11.022
- Nelson, P., Baldock, J., 2005. Estimating the molecular composition of a diverse range of natural organic materials from solid-state ^{13}C NMR and elemental analyses. *Biogeochemistry* 72, 1–34. doi:10.1007/s10533-004-0076-3
- Nierop, K.G.J., 1998. Origin of aliphatic compounds in a forest soil. *Organic Geochemistry* 29, 1009–1016. doi:[http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0146-6380\(98\)00165-X](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0146-6380(98)00165-X)
- Nierop, K.G.J., Jansen, B., Hageman, J.A., Verstraten, J.M., 2006. The Complementarity of Extractable and Ester-Bound Lipids in a Soil Profile Under Pine. *Plant and Soil* 286, 269–285. doi:10.1007/s11104-006-9043-1
- Nierop, K.G.J., Verstraten, J.M., 2004. Rapid molecular assessment of the bioturbation extent in sandy soil horizons under pine using ester-bound lipids by on-line thermally assisted hydrolysis and methylation-gas chromatography/mass spectrometry. *Rapid Communications in Mass Spectrometry* 18, 1081–1088. doi:10.1002/rcm.1449
- Ohta, S., Suzuki, A., Kumada, K., 1986. Experimental studies on the behavior of fine organic particles and water-soluble organic matter in mineral soil horizons. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr*

- 32, 15–26. doi:10.1080/00380768.1986.10557477
- Pisani, O., Lin, L.H., Lun, O.O.Y., Lajtha, K., Nadelhoffer, K.J., Simpson, A.J., Simpson, M.J., 2015. Long-term doubling of litter inputs accelerates soil organic matter degradation and reduces soil carbon stocks. *Biogeochemistry* 127, 1–14. doi:10.1007/s10533-015-0171-7
- Post, W.M., Emanuel, W.R., Zinke, P.J., Stangenberger, A.G., 1982. Soil carbon pools and world life zones. *Nature* 298, 156–159.
- Post, W.M., Kwon, K.C., 2000. Soil carbon sequestration and land-use change: Processes and potential. *Global Change Biology* 6, 317–327. doi:10.1046/j.1365-2486.2000.00308.x
- Preston, C.M., Newman, R.H., 1995. A long-term effect of N fertilization on the ^{13}C CPMAS NMR of de-ashed soil humin in a second-growth Douglas-fir stand of coastal British Columbia. *Geoderma* 68, 229–241. doi:10.1016/0016-7061(95)00051-6
- Pulleman, M.M., Six, J., Uyl, A., Marinissen, J.C.Y., Jongmans, A.G., 2005. Earthworms and management affect organic matter incorporation and microaggregate formation in agricultural soils. *Applied Soil Ecology* 29, 1–15. doi:10.1016/j.apsoil.2004.10.003
- Rasse, D.P., Rumpel, C., Dignac, M.-F.F., 2005. Is soil carbon mostly root carbon? Mechanisms for a specific stabilisation. *Plant and Soil* 269, 341–356. doi:10.1007/s11104-004-0907-y
- Rethemeyer, J., Kramer, C., Gleixner, G., John, B., Yamashita, T., Flessa, H., Andersen, N., Nadeau, M.-J., Grootes, P.M., 2005. Transformation of organic matter in agricultural soils: radiocarbon concentration versus soil depth. *Geoderma* 128, 94–105. doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2004.12.017
- Richter, D.B., Billings, S.A., 2015. “One physical system”: Tansley’s ecosystem as earth’s critical zone. *New Phytologist* 206, 900–912. doi:10.1111/nph.13338
- Riederer, M., Matzke, K., Ziegler, F., Kögel-Knabner, I., 1993. Occurrence, distribution and fate of the lipid plant biopolymers cutin and suberin in temperate forest soils. *Organic Geochemistry* 20, 1063–1076. doi:10.1016/0146-6380(93)90114-q
- Rumpel, C., Eusterhues, K., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2004. Location and chemical composition of stabilized organic carbon in topsoil and subsoil horizons of two acid forest soils. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 36, 177–190. doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2003.09.005
- Rumpel, C., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2011. Deep soil organic matter—a key but poorly understood component of terrestrial C cycle. *Plant and Soil* 338, 143–158. doi:10.1007/s11104-010-0391-5
- Rumpel, C., Rabia, N., Derenne, S., Quenea, K., Eusterhues, K., Kögel-Knabner, I., Mariotti, A., 2006. Alteration of soil organic matter following treatment with hydrofluoric acid (HF). *Organic Geochemistry* 37, 1437–1451. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.orggeochem.2006.07.001
- Saetre, P., Bååth, E., 2000. Spatial variation and patterns of soil microbial community structure in a mixed spruce–birch stand. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 32, 909–917. doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717(99)00215-1
- Salomè, C., Nunan, N., Pouteau, V., Lerch, T.Z., Chenu, C., 2010. Carbon dynamics in topsoil and in subsoil may be controlled by different regulatory mechanisms. *Global Change Biology* 16, 416–426. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2009.01884.x
- Schmidt, M.W.I., Knicker, H., Hatcher, P.G., Kögel-Knabner, I., 1997. Improvement of ^{13}C and ^{15}N CPMAS NMR spectra of bulk soils, particle size fractions and organic material by treatment with 10% hydrofluoric acid. *European Journal of Soil Science* 48, 319–328. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2389.1997.tb00552.x
- Schmidt, M.W.I., Torn, M.S., Abiven, S., Dittmar, T., Guggenberger, G., Janssens, I. a., Kleber, M., Kögel-Knabner, I., Lehmann, J., Manning, D. a. C., Nannipieri, P., Rasse, D.P., Weiner, S., Trumbore, S.E., 2011. Persistence of soil organic matter as an ecosystem property. *Nature* 478, 49–56. doi:10.1038/nature10386
- Schöning, I., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2006. Chemical composition of young and old carbon pools throughout Cambisol and Luvisol profiles under forests. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 38, 2411–2424. doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2006.03.005
- Schöning, I., Totsche, K.U., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2006. Small scale spatial variability of organic

- carbon stocks in litter and solum of a forested Luvisol. *Geoderma* 136, 631–642.
doi:<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.geoderma.2006.04.023>
- Schrumpf, M., Kaiser, K., Guggenberger, G., Persson, T., Kögel-Knabner, I., Schulze, E.D., 2013. Storage and stability of organic carbon in soils as related to depth, occlusion within aggregates, and attachment to minerals. *Biogeosciences* 10, 1675–1691.
doi:10.5194/bg-10-1675-2013
- Six, J., Callewaert, P., Lenders, S., De Gryze, S., Morris, S.J., Gregorich, E.G., Paul, E.A., Paustian, K., 2002a. Measuring and understanding carbon storage in afforested soils by physical fractionation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 66, 1981–1987.
- Six, J., Conant, R.T., Paul, E.A., Paustian, K., 2002b. Stabilization mechanisms of soil organic matter: Implications for C-saturation of soils. *Plant and Soil* 241, 155–176.
doi:10.1023/A:1016125726789
- Six, J., Elliott, E.T., Paustian, K., 2000. Soil macroaggregate turnover and microaggregate formation: a mechanism for C sequestration under no-tillage agriculture. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 32, 2099–2103. doi:[http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717\(00\)00179-6](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S0038-0717(00)00179-6)
- Spielvogel, S., Priezel, J., Leide, J., Riedel, M., Zemke, J., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2014. Distribution of cutin and suberin biomarkers under forest trees with different root systems. *Plant and Soil* 381, 95–110. doi:10.1007/s11104-014-2103-z
- Staaf, H., 1987. Foliage litter turnover and earthworm populations in three beech forests of contrasting soil and vegetation types. *Oecologia* 72, 58–64. doi:10.1007/BF00385045
- Swanston, C.W., Torn, M.S., Hanson, P.J., Southon, J.R., Garten, C.T., Hanlon, E.M., Ganio, L., 2005. Initial characterization of processes of soil carbon stabilization using forest stand-level radiocarbon enrichment. *Geoderma* 128, 52–62.
doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2004.12.015
- Tegelaar, E.W., de Leeuw, J.W., Saiz-Jimenez, C., 1989. Possible origin of aliphatic moieties in humic substances. *Science of The Total Environment* 81–82, 1–17.
doi:[http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0048-9697\(89\)90106-X](http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/0048-9697(89)90106-X)
- Torn, M.S., Swanston, C.W., Castanha, C., Trumbore, S.E., 2009. Storage and Turnover of Organic Matter in Soil.
- Trumbore, S., Da Costa, E.S., Nepstad, D.C., Barbosa De Camargo, P., Martinelli, L.A., Ray, D., Restom, T., Silver, W., 2006. Dynamics of fine root carbon in Amazonian tropical ecosystems and the contribution of roots to soil respiration. *Global Change Biology* 12, 217–229. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2005.001063.x
- van Praag, H.J., Sougnez-Remy, S., Weissen, F., Carletti, G., 1988. Root turnover in a beech and a spruce stand of the Belgian Ardennes. *Plant and Soil* 105, 87–103.
doi:10.1007/BF02371146
- Vancampenhout, K., De Vos, B., Wouters, K., Swennen, R., Buurman, P., Deckers, J., 2012. Organic matter of subsoil horizons under broadleaved forest: Highly processed or labile and plant-derived? *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 50, 40–46.
doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2012.03.005
- von Lützw, M., Kögel-Knabner, I., Ekschmitt, K., Matzner, E., Guggenberger, G., Marschner, B., Flessa, H., 2006. Stabilization of organic matter in temperate soils: Mechanisms and their relevance under different soil conditions - A review. *European Journal of Soil Science* 57, 426–445. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2389.2006.00809.x
- von Lützw, M., Kögel-Knabner, I., Ekschmitt, K., Flessa, H., Guggenberger, G., Matzner, E., Marschner, B., 2007. SOM fractionation methods: Relevance to functional pools and to stabilization mechanisms. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 39, 2183–2207.
doi:10.1016/j.soilbio.2007.03.007
- Wagai, R., Mayer, L.M., Kitayama, K., 2009. Nature of the “occluded” low-density fraction in soil organic matter studies: A critical review. *Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 55, 13–25. doi:10.1111/j.1747-0765.2008.00356.x
- Wallenstein, M.D., Haddix, M.L., Ayres, E., Steltzer, H., Magrini-Bair, K.A., Paul, E.A., 2013. Litter chemistry changes more rapidly when decomposed at home but converges during decomposition–transformation. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 57, 311–319.
doi:<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.soilbio.2012.09.027>
- West, T.O., Post, W.M., 2002. Soil Organic Carbon Sequestration Rates by Tillage and Crop

- Rotation : A Global Data Analysis. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 66, 1930–1946. doi:10.2136/sssaj2002.1930
- Wilson, M.A., Pugmire, R.J., Zilm, K.W., Goh, K.M., Heng, S., Grant, D.M., 1981. Cross-polarization ^{13}C -NMR spectroscopy with “magic angle” spinning characterizes organic matter in whole soils. *Nature* 294, 648–650.

Acknowledgements

Zum Gelingen dieser Dissertation haben ganz wesentlich PD Dr. Carsten W. Müller und Maria Greiner beigetragen. Ohne ihre Anleitung bzw. Hilfe hätte sich die Abgabe der Dissertation noch ein gehöriges Weilchen verzögert.

Des Weiteren möchte ich danken:

- Frau Prof. Dr. Dr. h.c. Ingrid Kögel-Knabner dafür, dass sie ihr Vertrauen in mich gesetzt hat, es mir ermöglicht hat an ihrem Lehrstuhl zu promovieren und meine Publikationen in die richtige Bahn gelenkt hat.
- Prof. Dr. Karsten Kalbitz für die Übernahme der Zweitbegutachtung.
- Gabriele Albert, Bärbel Angres, Robert Hagemann und allen anderen TAs und SHKs, die mich während der Arbeit unterstützt haben.
- Dr. Markus Steffens für Hilfestellungen bei NMR und Statistik.
- Dr. Werner Häusler für mineralogische Messungen.
- Steffi Kriegs für die Durchsicht der Dissertation.
- Meinen Co-autoren für die gute Zusammenarbeit, vor allem Stephan John für die effektiven aber auch spaßigen Stunden über unserem gemeinsamen Paper.
- Meinen „Mitdoktoranden“ für die Ablenkungen und Unternehmungen (während und außerhalb der Arbeitszeit).
- Der Deutschen Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG) für die Finanzierung der SUBSOM Forschergruppe und des Projektes MU 3021/4-1.
- Der TUM Graduate School und dem Graduiertenzentrum Weihenstephan (GZW) für das fachübergreifende Qualifizierungsprogramm.
- Und schlussendlich meiner Verlobten und meinen Eltern.

Appendix

Study I

Study II

Study III

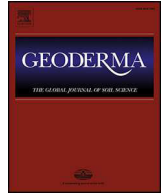
Study I

Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.)

Gerrit Angst, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner, Kristina Kirfel, Dietrich Hertel, Carsten W. Mueller

Published in: *Geoderma* 264, pp. 179-187

DOI: [doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2015.10.016](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoderma.2015.10.016)



Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.)



Gerrit Angst^{a,*}, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner^{a,b}, Kristina Kirfel^c, Dietrich Hertel^c, Carsten W. Mueller^a

^a Lehrstuhl für Bodenkunde, TU München, Emil-Ramann-Strasse 2, D-85354 Freising, Germany

^b Institute for Advanced Study, TU München, Lichtenbergstraße 2a, D-85748 Garching, Germany

^c Albrecht von Haller Institute for Plant Sciences, Georg-August-Universität Göttingen, Untere Karspüle 2, D-37073 Göttingen, Germany

ARTICLE INFO

Article history:

Received 2 February 2015

Received in revised form 15 October 2015

Accepted 19 October 2015

Available online xxxx

Keywords:

Grid sampling

Dystric Cambisol

Density and particle size fractionation

Solid state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy

Soil organic carbon stocks

Subsoil

ABSTRACT

Little is known about how trees and their roots may influence the spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter (SOM) in subsoils with subsequent effects on soil organic carbon (SOC) storage and turnover. The aim of this study was to assess the impact of individual trees and their root system on the spatial distribution and chemical composition of SOM fractions and the storage of SOC in subsoils.

A Dystric Cambisol was sampled along three vertical replicate transects (3.15 m in length, 2.00 m in depth) in a regular grid (45 cm horizontal spaces, 25 cm vertical spaces) at increasing distance from three individual mature European beech trees (*Fagus sylvatica* L.). Soil OM fractions were obtained from rhizosphere soil and bulk soil samples taken at 10 and 85 cm depth increments by a combined density and particle size fractionation. Carbon and nitrogen measurements were performed, and the chemical composition of the SOM fractions was further characterized by solid state cross polarization magic angle spinning ¹³C nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy.

The distance from the individual trees had no influence on the SOC contents and stocks or the chemical composition of the SOM fractions. This was ascribed to the dense and even rooting at 0–40 cm depth across all sampled distances. Instead, the SOC contents and stocks highly differed between 10 cm depth (11.4 g SOC kg⁻¹), where particulate organic matter (POM) dominated, and 85 cm depth (0.5 g SOC kg⁻¹), where clay associated SOC dominated. These differences seemed to be strongly influenced by the roots of the trees which were almost completely absent from depths ≥ 60 cm. Elevated SOC contents in the rhizosphere soil (40.1 g SOC kg⁻¹) were ascribed to root exudates in the root's vicinity and a very high amount (109.3 g kg⁻¹) of fresh POM (alkyl/O/N alkyl C ratio of 0.8). The data revealed that, besides root exudates, also root derived POM contributed significant amounts of SOC to the soil.

Although only low amounts of the clay fraction were found at 85 cm depth (22.8 g clay kg⁻¹), it accounted for high amounts of SOC and played a crucial role for the storage of SOM. The relatively high SOC stocks at 40–200 cm depth (1.4 kg C m⁻²) compared to the SOC stocks at 0–40 cm depth (3.8 kg C m⁻²) indicate that also sandy forest subsoils with low SOC contents have to be considered in terrestrial carbon inventories.

© 2015 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

1. Introduction

Subsoils have received more attention in recent years (e.g., Eusterhues et al., 2005; Schöning and Kögel-Knabner, 2006; Fontaine et al., 2007) because a substantial amount of soil organic carbon (SOC – C in soil derived from organic constituents) can be stored in subsoil horizons (Rumpel et al., 2002; Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000). Forest soils are of particular interest because globally up to 70% of all SOC is stored in them (Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000) and a considerable amount thereof in the subsoil (Lorenz and Lal, 2005; Jobbágy and Jackson, 2000). However, little quantitative

information is available on the SOC contents and stocks, and the chemical composition of soil organic matter (SOM – the entirety of dead matter derived from plants and animals, and their organic transformation products) in subsoil (Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011).

The distance from a tree can have a substantial influence on soil chemical (Lodhi, 1977; Koch and Matzner, 1993; Spielvogel et al., 2014) and physical properties (Chang and Matzner, 2000b) as well as on the microbial community structure and activity (Saetre and Bååth, 2000; Goemoeryova, 2004) and, therefore, on SOC storage and turnover. For example, Chang and Matzner (2000a,b) found an increased channeling of dissolved organic carbon (DOC), increased water content, and a higher N-mineralization rate near the stem base of European beech trees. Spielvogel et al. (2014) found a pronounced gradient in

* Corresponding author.

E-mail address: gerrit.angst@wzw.tum.de (G. Angst).

lipid root biomarker concentrations with distance from beech trees. In another study SOC stocks have been found to be unaffected by the distance from individual trees (Schöning et al., 2006). However, all of these studies focused on bulk soil properties. Soil sampling designs in most studies have only involved samples being collected from different soil horizons at one horizontal distance from a tree (e.g., Rumpel et al., 2004; Eusterhues et al., 2005; Schrumpf et al., 2013). To the best of our knowledge, variations in the properties of functionally defined SOM fractions that are important for stabilization and turnover of SOC with distance from individual trees using a dense sampling grid have not been studied previously.

The storage of SOC in forest subsoils is thought to be mainly driven by rhizodeposition (Rasse et al., 2005; Tefs and Gleixner, 2012). Rhizodeposits are root exudates and root litter (Kuzyakov and Domanski, 2000). Most studies involving the rhizosphere have focused on enzyme activities (Brzostek et al., 2013), microbial biomass and community structure in rhizosphere soil (Koranda et al., 2011), or the influence of rhizodeposition on C turnover using carbon dioxide (CO₂) efflux measurements (Dijkstra and Cheng, 2007; Schenck et al., 2012). To the best of our knowledge, SOC contents in combination with the chemical composition of root-derived particulate organic matter (POM) and other functional SOM fractions in rhizosphere soil have not been studied.

The aim of this study was to assess the impact of individual mature European beech trees on the spatial distribution and chemical composition of SOM fractions, and evaluate the role of rhizosphere soil fractions for input and storage of SOC in subsoil. The hypothesis was that a measurable influence of individual trees on the measured chemical parameters existed, that decreased as the distance to the trees' stem bases increased. Soil samples were collected in a regular sampling grid from the profile walls of three transects, each of which started at a European beech tree. Rhizosphere soil and soil samples from 10 cm and 85 cm depth were subjected to a combined density and particle size fractionation. Beside C and N measurements of all samples, the chemical composition of the clay and POM fractions was further characterized by cross-polarization magic angle spinning ¹³C nuclear magnetic resonance (CPMAS ¹³C NMR) spectroscopy. Additionally, the specific surface area (SSA) of representative samples of the clay fraction was determined.

2. Materials and methods

2.1. Study area and soil sampling

The study was carried out at the Grunderwald which is located northwest of Hannover (52° 34' 22" N 9° 18' 51" E), Germany. Climate data were obtained from a German Meteorological Service monitoring station (Nienburg). The mean annual precipitation and temperature for the period 1981–2010 were 762 mm and 9.7 °C, respectively. Parent materials were Pleistocene glaciofluvial sandy deposits from the Saale glacial stage (Bundesanstalt für Bodenforschung, 1973). The predominant soil type in the study area was an acid (pH 3.4–4.5), sandy (77.3% sand, 18.4% silt and 4.4% clay) Dystric Cambisol (IUSS Working Group WRB, 2014) and the humus form was moder. The phyllosilicate mineralogy was characterized by XRD measurements. It revealed the presence of chlorite, mixed-layer minerals, kaolinite, and illite, whereas smectites were absent. The study area was covered with an even-aged European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) forest established in 1916 (Forstamt Nienburg, 2010). Mean stem density was 407 stems ha⁻¹, the mean diameter at breast height was 26.3 cm, and the mean basal area was 27.1 m² ha⁻¹. A mature beech forest was chosen, because aim was to study a climax forest association which commonly occurs in Germany. In addition, European beech is the most abundant tree species in Central Europe (Geßler et al., 2007).

Three transects, each 2.00 m deep and 3.15 m long, were dug on flat terrain in June 2013 using a mechanical digger, each starting at the stem

base of a mature beech tree. We oriented the transects North, South, and West facing, respectively, to avoid a systematic bias by cardinal direction. The depth was chosen to assure that the parent material below the B-horizons had been reached. To follow the spatial influence of a single tree on SOM properties, the direction of each transect was chosen to avoid the stem base of neighboring trees being reached. Furthermore, the locations of the transects were chosen so that they all had comparable soil and vegetation properties, i.e., soil texture and no vegetation cover other than European beech. Composite soil samples (each ~1 kg) and volumetric samples (taken using steel cylinders; diameter: 8.5 cm, height: 6.0 cm) were collected from the wall of each transect in a regular grid pattern with 45 cm horizontal spaces and 25 cm vertical spaces (Fig. 1). To ensure comparable volumetric sampling throughout the whole grid using the same steel rings unbiased by differing topsoil thicknesses, the uppermost sampled depth increment was set to 10 cm depth. The volumetric samples were used for the determination of the bulk density. A total of 192 soil samples were collected, 64 from each transect. Due to the sampling approach, the reported parameters are mean values for a specific soil increment (radius of 4.25 cm). Approximately 50 g of the organic layer were collected above the horizontal grid points. Leaf litter was randomly collected next to the profile walls of each transect. Fine roots (diameter ≤ 2 mm) were manually extracted from the volumetric soil samples taken from the profile walls. One composite rhizosphere soil sample was taken from each transect, predominantly from the uppermost, densely and evenly rooted 0–40 cm and at deeper soil depths where roots were present, close to the tree stems (Figs. 1 and 2). Rhizosphere soil was defined as soil adhering to the roots after they had been shaken (Cieslinski et al., 1998; Gomes et al., 2003). The uppermost sampled depth increment at 10 cm depth was compared with the fourth sampled depth increment at 85 cm depth (Fig. 1). According to the WRB 2014 soil classification system, the AE horizon at the investigated soil ended at 2 cm depth and the first sampled depth increment at 10 cm depth was already located in the Bsw horizon. We consider subsoil as being the soil that is located below the A and E horizons (cf. IPCC, 2000). Consequently, the sampled depth increment at 10 cm was referred to as “subsoil₁₀” and the depth increment at 85 cm depth was referred to as “subsoil₈₅”. The term “non-rhizosphere soil” refers to both the subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅.

2.2. Fine root biomass and necromass

Roots were manually separated from the volume samples in the laboratory and cleaned in a sieve of 250 μm mesh size using deionized water (DI). Only fine roots (diameter ≤ 2 mm) could be detected in the samples, coarse roots (> 2 mm diameter) were absent. By inspection under a stereo microscope, the extracted rootlets were distinguished in living (biomass) and dead (necromass) fine roots following the criteria root color, elasticity, and cohesion of cortex, periderm and stele (e.g., Hertel et al., 2013; Hertel and Leuschner, 2002; Persson, 1978). The root biomass and necromass was dried for 48 h at 70 °C and weighed.

To keep the analysis viable, fine roots > 10 mm length were extracted from all samples but fine roots < 10 mm length were only extracted from representative samples. While the inclusion of only fine roots > 10 mm length and the negligence of fine roots < 10 mm length allows to quantify the majority of living fine root mass (>95%), it fails to account for the mass of dead fine roots with sufficient accuracy, since a large proportion of fine root necromass consists of root fractions < 10 mm length (Bauhus and Bartsch, 1996; Leuschner et al., 2001). In order to correct the fine root necromass for fine roots < 10 mm length, we extrapolated the mass of dead fine roots < 10 mm length of 30 representative samples per transect using soil depth-specific regression equations that relate the mass of fine dead roots < 10 mm length to fine dead roots > 10 mm length. These regression equations were

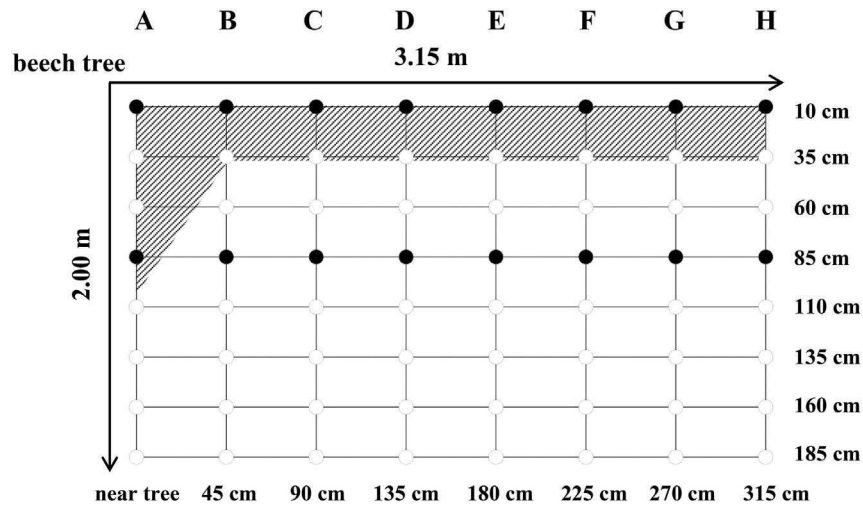


Fig. 1. Sampling grid applied to each transect wall ($n = 64$ samples per transect). Composite and volumetric soil samples (using steel cylinders; 8.5 cm diameter, 6 cm height) were taken. The black dots ($n = 16$ per transect) indicate the samples that were subjected to the combined density and particle size fractionation. The shaded area displays the regions from which the rhizosphere soil was collected. The letters above the graph represent the labels of the horizontal sampling spots, A being nearest to the tree. The distance between sampling spots were 45 cm in the horizontal and 25 cm and in the vertical, starting at a depth of 10 cm.

established applying a method introduced by van Praag et al. (1988) and modified by Hertel (1999).

2.3. Combined density and particle size fractionation

Bulk soil samples were air dried and gently passed through a 2 mm sieve. Subsoil₁₀ at sampling spots A to H (uppermost sampled depth increment at 10 cm), subsoil₈₅ (fourth sampled depth increment at 85 cm) (Fig. 1), and rhizosphere soil from each transect were fractionated. Aim was to separate the combined fine silt and clay fractions because these are thought to contribute to the long-term stabilization of SOM (Mueller et al., 2009; Rumpel and Kögel-Knabner, 2011).

A 30 g aliquot of air dried and sieved bulk soil was saturated with a sodium polytungstate (SPT) solution (TC Tungsten Compounds, Grub am Forst, Germany) adjusted to a density of 1.8 g cm^{-3} , and subsequently ultrasonicated at an energy of 600 J ml^{-1} to break up soil aggregates and release the POM occluded within aggregates (oPOM). The samples were cooled during the ultrasonication treatment to reduce changes in SOM composition by heating the solution (Mueller et al., 2012b). Preliminary tests were performed using soil samples from the

study site with densities of 1.6 and 1.8 g cm^{-3} , and ultrasonication energies of 400 , 600 and 800 J ml^{-1} to select experimental settings that separate the POM and mineral soil fractions most effectively. The results of the preliminary tests were evaluated against a particle size analysis of the respective samples, the C/N ratios, and reflectance light microscopy of the different fractions in order to ensure that the chosen parameters were appropriate. After ultrasonication, the POM fraction was removed using a water jet pump. The POM fraction was purged with DI until the electrical conductivity of the eluted water was below $5 \mu\text{S}$, freeze-dried, and stored for further analysis. The remaining mineral residue was purged with DI until the conductivity of the eluted water was below $50 \mu\text{S}$ and wet sieved to obtain combined coarse and medium sand ($200\text{--}2000 \mu\text{m}$), fine sand ($63\text{--}200 \mu\text{m}$) and coarse silt ($20\text{--}63 \mu\text{m}$) fractions. The mineral soil that passed through all three sieves, i.e. medium silt, fine silt and clay, was subjected to sedimentation to separate the medium silt ($6.3\text{--}20 \mu\text{m}$) from the combined fine silt and clay fraction ($< 6.3 \mu\text{m}$). The mean recovery rate of the combined density and particle size fractionation on a mass basis was 98.4%. All of the fractions were freeze-dried and stored for further analysis. The coarse, medium, and fine sand fractions were

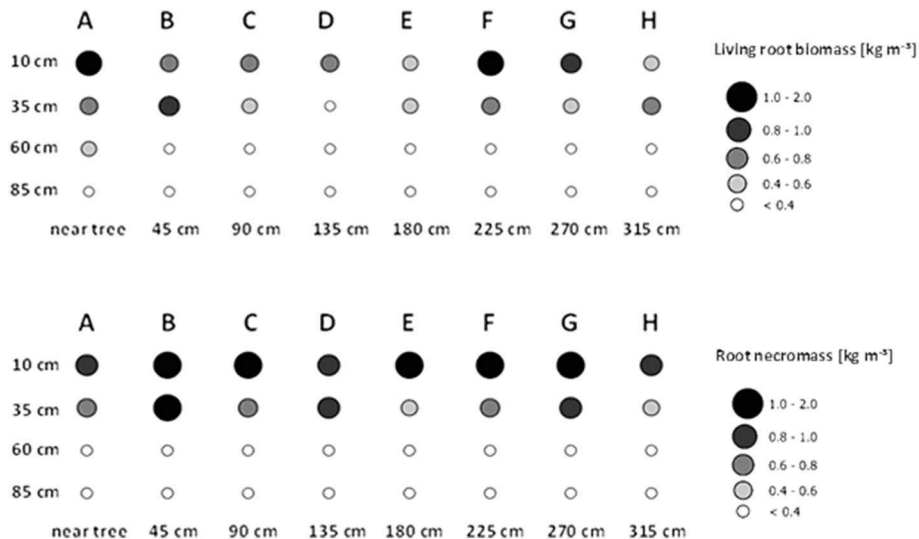


Fig. 2. Mean living and dead fine root concentration [kg m^{-3}] down to a depth of 85 cm. The letters above the plots are the labels of the horizontal sampling spots with A being nearest to the tree. $n = 3$ for each grid point.

referred to as the “sand fraction”, the coarse and medium silt fractions were referred to as the “silt fraction”, and the combined fine silt and clay fraction was referred to as the “clay fraction”.

2.4. Determination of carbon and nitrogen contents

The C and N contents in the bulk soil were determined by weighing an aliquot of a soil sample into a ceramic cup and analyzing the sample by dry combustion with a VARIO MAX CNS analyzer (Elementar Analysensysteme, Hanau, Germany). The C and N contents in the mineral soil fractions and the POM were measured using an EA elemental analyzer (EuroVector, Milan, Italy). Both analyzers had a detection limit of 0.02% total C. The mineral soil fractions that were coarser than medium silt were finely ground prior to analysis. The pH value of the soil did not exceed 4.5 clearly indicating the absence of carbonates. Thus, the total C contents measured were equal to the SOC contents. All C and N measurements were run in duplicate.

2.5. Specific surface area measurements

The specific surface area of representative samples of the clay fraction of the subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅ from each transect was measured by the multi-point BET method (Brunauer et al., 1938) using an Autosorb-1 analyzer (Quantachrome, Syosset, NY, USA). Nitrogen adsorption data at 11 points were obtained in the partial pressure range 0.05–0.3 in liquid nitrogen. Prior to measurement, the samples were outgassed at 40 °C for at least 16 h to remove water. A total removal of SOM from the samples by further chemical pretreatments was omitted. Thus, the free surface areas of the clay fractions that were not obscured by SOM were measured.

2.6. ¹³C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy

The leaf litter (n = 3), fine roots (n = 3), organic layer material (n = 24), POM (n = 24) and clay fractions (n = 24) of the subsoil₁₀, POM (n = 3) and clay fractions (n = 3) of the rhizosphere soil, and the clay fractions of the subsoil₈₅ (n = 4) (marked in Fig. 1) were subjected to solid state ¹³C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy. The POM and mineral associated SOM were analyzed as these fractions represented the largest SOC pool. Measurements were performed using a Bruker Avance^{III} 200 Spectrometer. An aliquot was weighed into a zirconium oxide rotor that was spun at 5.0 kHz with a recycle delay time of 0.4 s for the clay fractions and 1 s for leaf litter, roots, organic layer and the POM fractions. For the POM fractions, 4000 counts were acquired and more than 6 million counts were acquired for the clay fractions. Since SOC contents were very low in the clay fractions from the subsoil₈₅ and HF treatment of the samples (cf. Schmidt et al., 1997) was no option for us due to a loss of SOC and a possible alteration in SOC chemistry (Gonçalves et al., 2003; Rumpel et al., 2006), only four reasonable spectra could be obtained for the clay fractions of the subsoil₈₅. The spectra were processed with a line broadening of 50 Hz, phase adjusted and baseline corrected. Peaks were separated into four integration areas, 0–50 ppm (alkyl-C), 50–110 ppm (O/N-alkyl-C), 110–160 ppm (aromatic-C), and 160–220 ppm (carboxylic-C) (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1992).

The signals in the NMR spectra can be assigned to major chemical compound classes. O/N-alkyl C can be ascribed to amide C of proteins and the C2, C3, and C5 in polysaccharide molecules. The main signal at 30 ppm in the alkyl C region can be assigned to C in long chain aliphatic components from lipids, waxes, and other aliphatic biomacromolecules (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1992). Cellulose, hemicellulose, and proteins in plant residues are relatively easily decomposable, whereas aliphatic structures are thought to be more resistant to degradation. Thus, the ratio between alkyl C and O/N-alkyl C can be used as indicator for the degree of decomposition of OM (Baldock et al., 1997). Lignin, often detected in plant derived SOM, is indicated by signals at 56, 119, 130 and

150 ppm. High intensities at 130 ppm could also indicate the presence of pyrogenic C. The main peak around 175 ppm is assigned to carboxyl and amide groups in different compounds (Kögel-Knabner, 1997).

2.7. Statistics

Means and standard deviations (SD) of the field replicates were calculated using Microsoft Excel 2013 for Windows (Microsoft, Redmond, WA, USA). Correlation analysis (reported using the Pearson product-moment correlation coefficient, *r*) and all other statistics were carried out using the R 3.0.3 software for Windows (R Core Team, 2013). The Shapiro–Wilk test was used to determine whether the data were normally distributed. Significant differences were tested using the one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) or the Kruskal Wallis test. If not explicitly mentioned, all statistical analyzes were regarded as being significant when *p* < 0.05. Neither ANOVA nor Kruskal Wallis test revealed any significant differences between the transects regarding SOC contents and stocks in the bulk soil and the fractions. Thus, the three transects were regarded as being replicates. Because there were also no significant differences between the horizontal sampling spots A to H, we refer to one mean value for each the subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅ calculated from all three transects of sampling spots A to H.

The bulk soil densities were calculated from the weight of the dried soil volume samples relative to the volume of the steel cylinders used to collect the samples. Coarse particles (>2 mm) were removed from the mineral soil during the sieving process (cf. chapter 2.3) and the bulk densities were adjusted accordingly. Soil OC stocks were calculated for 1 m² and a layer thickness of 1 cm from the SOC contents, soil densities and the amount (g [kg soil⁻¹]) of the respective soil fractions for the subsoil₁₀ and the subsoil₈₅. Soil OC stocks were also calculated for the depth layers 0–40 cm and 40–200 cm, representing the densely rooted upper soil layer and the lower soil layer with low root density. Soil OC stocks for the rhizosphere soil were not calculated due to missing soil densities. Carbon enrichment factors (*E_c*) were calculated using Eq. (1) (Guggenberger et al., 1994; Christensen, 2001; Rumpel et al., 2004).

$$E_c = g C \text{ kg}^{-1} \text{ fraction} / g C \text{ kg}^{-1} \text{ whole soil} \quad (1)$$

The *E_c* values were calculated for the soil samples obtained from 10 cm and 85 cm depth.

3. Results

3.1. Fine root biomass and necromass

The fine root biomass and necromass did not show any significant differences between the sampling spots A to H and no significant correlations could be detected between the distance from the tree and the amount of the root biomass or necromass (Table A.1). Instead, both showed significant negative correlations with an increasing depth (*r* = −0.67 and *r* = −0.86, respectively) and were less than 0.4 kg m⁻³ at depths of 60 and 85 cm (Fig. 2). The only exception was at sampling point “A” at 60 cm depth, where the average living root biomass was greater than 0.4 kg m⁻³.

3.2. Amount of recovered soil fractions, SOC contents and stocks

Unexpectedly, no significant correlations were found between the distance from the tree and the amount of recovered soil fractions, the SOC contents, and stocks (Table A.1). We thus focused our results on the comparison of vertical differences between average values for subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅ (cf. Section 2.7), and on differences between rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil.

The amount of the sand fraction was significantly higher in the subsoil₈₅ compared to the subsoil₁₀ (Table 1). The amount of the clay and

Table 1

Mean \pm SD recovered mass, soil organic carbon (SOC) content, carbon to nitrogen ratio (C/N), SOC stock, and carbon enrichment factor (E_c) of the unfractionated bulk soil and soil organic matter (SOM) fractions (here referred to as “sand”, “silt”, “clay” and “POM”) from the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ and rhizosphere soil. Significant differences in SOM fraction or the bulk soil between the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ and rhizosphere soil are indicated by lowercase letters. The superscript † symbols mark observations that are not significantly different when comparing the individual SOM fractions to each other within the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ or rhizosphere soil.

		Subsoil ₁₀	Subsoil ₈₅	Rhizosphere soil
Recovered mass [g (kg soil) ⁻¹]	Sand	639.5 \pm 14.2b	900.8 \pm 26.6a	584.7 \pm 11.8c
	Silt	285.2 \pm 11.8a	76.4 \pm 23.1b	264.9 \pm 26.3a
	Clay	59.9 \pm 3.9a	22.8 \pm 4.2c	41.0 \pm 4.0b
	POM	15.3 \pm 2.3b	n.d.	109.3 \pm 34.3a
SOC content [g C (kg fraction) ⁻¹]	Bulk soil	11.4 \pm 1.3b	0.5 \pm 0.2c	40.1 \pm 9.0a
	Sand	0.3 \pm 0.1a	0.2 \pm 0.1b	0.4 \pm 0.1a
	Silt	2.7 \pm 0.9a	1.5 \pm 0.6b	4.0 \pm 0.9a
	Clay	53.2 \pm 6.4b	7.8 \pm 1.7c	84.0 \pm 4.5a
	POM	392.1 \pm 18.1b	n.d.	424.7 \pm 3.9a
C/N	Bulk soil	24.1 \pm 3.1b	7.5 \pm 1.7c	28.5 \pm 1.4a
	Sand	n.d.	n.d.	n.d.
	Silt	n.d.	n.d.	17.3 \pm 2.3†
	Clay	15.9 \pm 1.3a	8.1 \pm 1.6c	14.3 \pm 0.3b†
	POM	48.5 \pm 5.9a	n.d.	26.9 \pm 2.1b
SOC stock [g m ⁻²]	Bulk soil	132.4 \pm 23.4a	8.1 \pm 3.0b	n.d.
	Sand	2.6 \pm 0.7a	3.2 \pm 1.7a†	n.d.
	Silt	9.9 \pm 3.9a	1.6 \pm 0.8b	n.d.
	Clay	41.3 \pm 8.3a	3.2 \pm 1.3b†	n.d.
	POM	78.5 \pm 13.3	n.d.	n.d.
E_c	Sand	0.03 \pm 0.01b	0.4 \pm 0.2a	0.01 \pm 0.00c
	Silt	0.2 \pm 0.1b	3.4 \pm 2.4a	0.1 \pm 0.0c
	Clay	4.8 \pm 0.6b	17.3 \pm 6.7a	2.4 \pm 0.4c

N = 24 for subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ & organic layer; n = 3 for leaves, roots & rhizosphere soil; n.d. = not determined.

silt fractions of the subsoil₁₀ was more than twofold the amount of the respective fractions of the subsoil₈₅. Particulate OM was not detected in the subsoil₈₅ (Table 1).

The rhizosphere soil had the lowest amount of the sand fraction, an amount of the silt fraction comparable to the subsoil₁₀, and an intermediate amount of the clay fraction (Table 1). Interestingly, a six times higher amount of the POM fraction was obtained from the rhizosphere soil (109.3 \pm 34.3 g kg⁻¹) compared to the subsoil₁₀ (15.3 \pm 2.3 g kg⁻¹).

The bulk subsoil₁₀ and fractions of the subsoil₁₀ had considerably higher SOC contents than the bulk subsoil₈₅ and the corresponding fractions (Table 1). The SOC contents of the clay fraction of the subsoil₁₀ were less variable (CV = 0.12) than those of the subsoil₈₅ (CV = 0.22). The differences in SOC contents between the rhizosphere soil and the non-rhizosphere soil were pronounced, especially regarding the bulk soil (Table 1). The rhizosphere soil had a more than three times higher SOC content compared to the bulk subsoil₁₀. Similarly, the SOC contents of the clay and POM fractions of the rhizosphere soil were also significantly higher than those of the non-rhizosphere soil. Apart from differences between the non-rhizosphere and rhizosphere soil, the clay and POM fractions always had the highest SOC contents, in contrast to the sand and silt fractions.

Similar to the SOC contents, the SOC stocks of the bulk subsoil₁₀ and its particle size fraction <63 μ m were significantly higher than the SOC stocks of the bulk subsoil₈₅ and the corresponding fractions (Table 1). Although very low in mass, the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ accounted for 3.2 \pm 1.3 g C m⁻² (39.5%) of the bulk subsoil₈₅ SOC stocks (Table 1). This corresponds to a high E_c value for the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ (Table 1), when compared to the clay fractions of the subsoil₁₀ and rhizosphere soil. Despite these higher E_c values, there was a trend towards a higher specific surface area not covered by SOM of the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ (29.3 \pm 5.3 m² g⁻¹) compared to the clay fraction of the subsoil₁₀ (18.6 \pm 8.1 m² g⁻¹). Notably, the SOC

stocks at deeper soil layers (40–200 cm) (1.4 \pm 0.1 kg C m⁻²), characterized by low amounts of root bio- and necromass, represented almost one third of the SOC stocks of the whole soil from 0 to 200 cm depth. The densely rooted soil at 0–40 cm depth accounted for 3.8 \pm 0.9 kg C m⁻² (~two thirds of the SOC stocks of 0–200 cm depth). The C/N ratios differed significantly between the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ and rhizosphere soil (Table 1). The C/N ratios of the subsoil₈₅ were significantly lower compared to those of the subsoil₁₀. Interestingly, the C/N ratio of the POM fraction of the rhizosphere soil (26.9 \pm 2.1) was about half the C/N ratio of the POM fraction of the subsoil₁₀ (48.5 \pm 5.9). The C/N ratios and OC contents of the leaves and the roots were significantly higher than the C/N ratios and OC contents of the organic layer (Table 3).

3.3. ¹³C CPMAS NMR spectra

A significant correlation between the distance from the tree and the chemical compound classes could not be detected (Table A.1). Instead, differences between the subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅, and between the non-rhizosphere and rhizosphere soil were observed.

In the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅, the carboxyl and the aromatic C were higher compared to the corresponding compound classes of the clay fraction of the subsoil₁₀. This indicates a relative enrichment of aromatic compounds like lignin in subsoil₈₅. The relatively high O/N alkyl C peak of the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ points towards an accumulation of carbohydrates and proteins.

The NMR spectra of the clay and POM fractions of the subsoil₁₀ and the rhizosphere soil were dominated by alkyl C and O/N-alkyl C (Table 2, Figs. 3 and 4). Carboxyl and aromatic C together accounted for less than 30% of the sum of integrated peak areas. In most cases, O/N-alkyl C was significantly higher than alkyl C. This indicates the presence of high amounts of presumably more labile carbohydrates. Strikingly, the O/N-alkyl C of the POM fraction of the subsoil₁₀ was significantly lower than the alkyl C of the same fraction. This resulted in higher alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios in the POM fraction of the subsoil₁₀ (1.6 \pm 0.4) compared to the POM fraction of the rhizosphere soil (0.8 \pm 0.1).

The spectra of the leaves, roots and organic layer material (Fig. 5) were dominated by O/N alkyl C, which accounted for approximately two thirds of the sum of integrated peak areas of leaves and roots (Table 3). This was indicative for a high amount of polysaccharides and resulted in very low alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios. Higher amounts of alkyl C in the organic layer resulted in alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios of 0.7 \pm 0.1.

4. Discussion

4.1. Impact of individual trees on SOM composition, SOC contents and stocks

In contrast to our hypothesis, the SOC contents and stocks of the bulk soil and the soil fractions were independent of the distance to individual trees. The same was observed for the chemical composition of SOM evaluated by ¹³C NMR spectroscopy. For POM, this was probably because the beech roots and leaves, from which the POM is derived, have both been found to contain considerable amounts of similar alkanes, alcohols and carboxylic acids (Mueller et al., 2012a). This might render it difficult to identify effects on major chemical compound classes caused by a tree, although differences in monomeric composition could exist (cf. Spielvogel et al., 2014).

Moreover, the fine roots of the trees were evenly distributed in the horizontal and used all of the soil to the depth increment of 35 cm but were low in abundance at deeper soil layers (Fig. 2). Because roots are highly important for the input of OC to the soil (Rasse et al., 2005), we ascribe the non-existence of horizontal

Table 2
Relative peak intensities and alkyl/O/N alkyl C ratios of the clay and POM fractions of the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ and rhizosphere soil determined by solid state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy. Significant differences between the subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅, and rhizosphere soil are indicated by lowercase letters. The superscript † symbols mark observations that are not significantly different when comparing the chemical compound classes to each other within the clay or POM fraction from subsoil₁₀, subsoil₈₅ or rhizosphere soil. Standard deviation (SD) of field replicates after ±.

	Subsoil ₁₀		Subsoil ₈₅		Rhizosphere soil	
	Clay	POM	Clay	POM	Clay	POM
Carboxyl C	12.6 ± 1.8b	7.9 ± 0.8a	22.7 ± 7.3a†	n.d	9.7 ± 0.9a	6.5 ± 0.3b†
Aromatic C	14.9 ± 1.1b	16.4 ± 2.4a	28.5 ± 5.1a†	n.d	12.6 ± 2.1b	15.3 ± 1.4a†
O/N alkyl C	36.9 ± 2.9b†	29.3 ± 3.9b	30.1 ± 5.0c†	n.d	49.8 ± 1.3a	43.1 ± 2.1a
Alkyl C	35.2 ± 4.5a†	46.4 ± 6.1a	17.5 ± 8.1b†	n.d	27.8 ± 2.3b	34.7 ± 2.8b
Alkyl/ O/N alkyl C	1.0 ± 0.2a	1.6 ± 0.4a	0.6 ± 0.2b	n.d	0.6 ± 0.1b	0.8 ± 0.1b

N = 24 for subsoil₁₀ & organic layer; n = 4 for subsoil₈₅; n = 3 for leaves, roots & rhizosphere soil; n.d. = not determined.

trends in NMR spectra and SOC contents and stocks mostly to the distribution of the fine roots.

4.2. Changes in chemical composition, SOC contents and stocks of the SOM fractions with depth

Although individual trees did not have a horizontal influence on the investigated parameters, we measured a significant vertical difference between subsoil₁₀ and subsoil₈₅ regarding the amount of the recovered fractions, the SOC contents and stocks, and the chemical composition of SOM (Tables 1 and 2). We assume that the spatially varying inputs of OM derived from the fine roots and above-ground litter were a main driver of these differences. Our data suggest a high input of OM in the densely rooted upper soil layers (to the depth increment of 35 cm depth) (Fig. 2) whereas the concentration of root bio- and necromass was low in deeper soil layers.

The chemical composition of the SOM fractions was dominated by alkyl and O/N-alkyl C, whereas carboxylic and aromatic C accounted for a smaller amount, as was also observed by others (Rumpel et al., 2002; Mueller et al., 2009). Beech roots and leaves had wide C/N and narrow alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios, indicating a low degree of decomposition. A relative increase of alkyl C and a decrease of O/N-alkyl C from plant inputs to the organic layer and the POM fraction of the subsoil₁₀ (Tables 2 and 3; Figs. 3 and 5) accompanied by decreasing C/N ratios can be ascribed to the decomposition of carbohydrates like cellulose

and hemicellulose. Simultaneously, aliphatic components accumulate during decomposition relative to other compounds. These observations agree with the results of other studies (e.g., Quideau et al., 2001; Schöning and Kögel-Knabner, 2006).

Notably, alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios of the POM fraction of the subsoil₁₀ were very high (Table 2). This has also been observed for oPOM by Mueller et al. (2009) and suggests that the POM fraction in this study had already reached an advanced stage of decomposition. This indicates either that the aggregate turnover was rapid or very little macro-aggregation occurred, reducing physical protection (Six et al., 2000, 2002; Swanston et al., 2005). The high sand contents, especially in the subsoil₈₅, suggest a minor degree of macro-aggregation. Particulate OM can therefore be assumed to be readily available to the decomposition

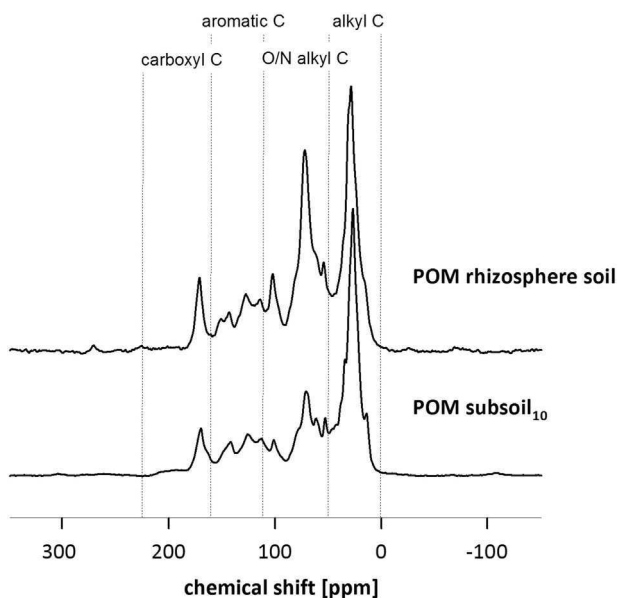


Fig. 3. ¹³C CPMAS NMR mean spectra of the POM fractions of the rhizosphere soil (calculated from three spectra) and the subsoil₁₀ (calculated from 24 spectra).

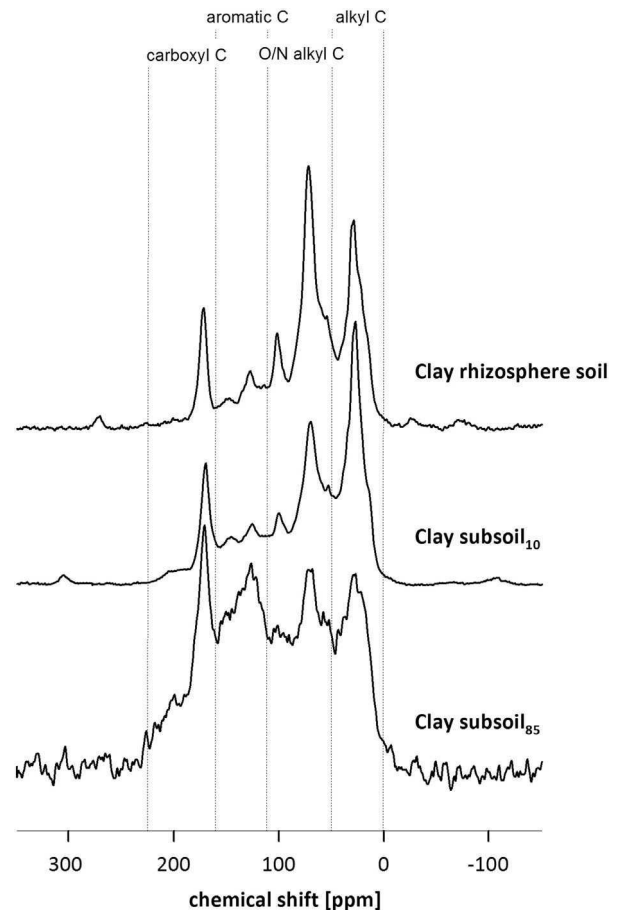


Fig. 4. ¹³C CPMAS NMR mean spectra of the clay fractions of the rhizosphere soil (calculated from three spectra), subsoil₁₀ (calculated from 24 spectra) and subsoil₈₅ (calculated from four spectra).

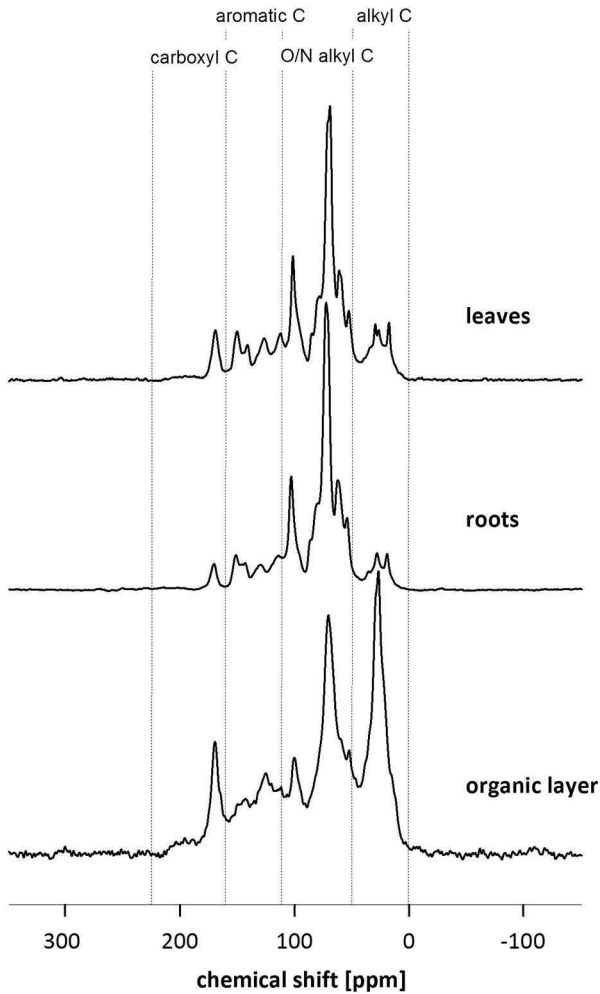


Fig. 5. ^{13}C CPMAS NMR mean spectra of the leaves, fine roots (each calculated from three spectra) and the organic layer material (calculated from 24 spectra) from all transects.

by microorganisms. This can be seen as an important reason for the absence of POM in the subsoil₈₅, together with a limited bioturbation and a large root litter input confined to depths < 40 cm.

The SOC contents and stocks of the bulk soil were drastically lower in the subsoil₈₅ compared to the subsoil₁₀. Similar trends have also been observed by others (Rumpel et al., 2004; John et al., 2005; Schöning and Kögel-Knabner, 2006). This was accompanied by a lower mass of the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ (Fig. 3). While the POM fraction was virtually absent in the subsoil₈₅, the clay fractions were enriched in SOC compared to the subsoil₁₀ (Table 3). A similar enrichment was

also found by Rumpel et al. (2004) in the B horizons of a Dystric Cambisol under European beech. In contrast to our results, E_c values for the clay fraction determined by Rumpel et al. (2004) were about four times lower than E_c values determined in our study. Clay was thus more important in stabilizing SOC by organo-mineral association in the sandy soils investigated in this study compared to soils with a lower sand content such as investigated by Rumpel et al. (2004). This conclusion was further corroborated by the SOC stocks (Table 1). The clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ accounted for a considerable amount of the SOC stocks, although the mass of this fraction was only $22.8 \pm 4.2 \text{ g kg}^{-1}$ (Table 1). The SOC stocks at 40–200 cm depth were almost one third of the SOC stocks of the whole soil from 0 to 200 cm depth (Table 1). This is remarkable because the POM fraction, which accounted for the highest SOC stock in the subsoil₁₀, (Table 1) was absent from the subsoil₈₅. Most of SOC in the subsoil₈₅ was thus associated with the clay fraction.

The clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ provided more free surface area not covered by SOC than the clay fraction of the subsoil₁₀. In addition, SOC contents of the clay fraction of the subsoil₈₅ were more variable than those of the clay fractions of the subsoil₁₀. This indicates that the amount and spatial variability of the SOM inputs to the deeper soil layers, rather than the availability of free sorption surfaces, were decisive for the quantity and spatial distribution of SOC stored in the clay fractions of deeper subsoil layers. Our data set indicates a drastic change from POM dominated SOC pools in the upper soil layers to SOC almost exclusively associated with clay in deeper soil layers.

4.3. Rhizosphere soil

The rhizosphere soil had three times higher SOC contents compared to the bulk subsoil₁₀. The fractionation approach suggests that this may be due to two different SOM contributions from the roots. First, the higher SOC contents of the clay fraction of the rhizosphere soil compared to the clay fraction of the non-rhizosphere soil (Table 1) were probably due to root exudates. These induce high microbial activity and the formation of microbial extracellular polymeric substances (EPS) in the direct vicinity of the roots (Kuzaykov, 2002; Koranda et al., 2011; Bengtson et al., 2012). Secondly, our data pointed towards a high and frequent supply of the rhizosphere soil with fresh POM. This was evidenced by a six times higher amount of the POM fraction derived from the rhizosphere soil compared to the amount of the POM fraction derived from the surrounding subsoil₁₀ (Table 1). Further, the POM fraction of the rhizosphere soil was significantly less processed than that of the subsoil₁₀ as indicated by lower alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios (Table 2).

Until now, root exudates have been considered to be the largest (Dennis et al., 2010) and most important contributor of SOC inputs to soils from roots (Kuzaykov et al., 2007). Our results suggest that root derived POM may also contribute considerable amounts of OC to the SOC pool.

5. Conclusions

In contrast to other studies, neither the SOC contents and SOC stocks nor the gross chemical composition of the SOM determined by ^{13}C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy were affected by the distance from *F. sylvatica* L. We ascribed this to the uppermost soil layers being densely and evenly rooted across all distances.

The trees caused significant vertical differences with POM dominated SOC pools in the upper soil layers, and SOC pools that were dominated by organo-mineral associations with the clay fraction in the deeper soil layers. Our results imply that these differences were strongly influenced by the roots of the trees. The SOC contents of the rhizosphere soil were more than three times as high as the SOC contents of the subsoil₁₀. This was ascribed to root exudates as well as to a high and frequent supply of the rhizosphere soil with fresh POM. We conclude that, besides

Table 3

Mean \pm SD organic carbon (OC) content, carbon to nitrogen ratio (C/N), chemical compound classes (carboxyl C, aromatic C, O/N alkyl C, alkyl C) and alkyl/O/N alkyl C ratio of the leaves, fine roots and organic layer. Significant differences of the OC contents, C/N ratios or peak intensities between the leaves, roots and the organic layer are indicated by lowercase letters.

	Leaves	Roots	Organic layer
OC content [$\text{g (kg fraction)}^{-1}$]	453.1 \pm 1.1a	484.8 \pm 10.9a	112.9 \pm 55.1b
C/N	37.7 \pm 2.0a	93.8 \pm 33.6a	24.0 \pm 1.0b
Carboxyl C	5.9 \pm 0.5b	3.6 \pm 0.4c	10.6 \pm 0.9a
Aromatic C	18.6 \pm 0.3b	15.4 \pm 1.9b	18.7 \pm 0.4a
O/N alkyl C	62.2 \pm 0.9a	71.3 \pm 5.9a	40.5 \pm 1.6b
Alkyl C	13.3 \pm 0.3b	9.4 \pm 4.3b	30.2 \pm 1.4a
Alkyl/O/N alkyl C	0.2 \pm 0.01b	0.1 \pm 0.1b	0.7 \pm 0.1a

root exudates, also root derived POM may contribute considerable amounts of SOC to the rhizosphere soil. The clay fractions in the vicinity of roots showed higher SOC contents and higher proportions of O/N alkyl C with respect to non-rhizosphere soil. This points to the rhizosphere as a hotspot for the formation of organo-mineral associations.

The clay fraction was specifically important for SOC storage at the deeper subsoil, where a low amount of organo-mineral associations comprised almost 40% of the bulk soil SOC stocks.

Soil OC stocks of deeper soil layers (40–200 cm) represented roughly one third of the total SOC stocks (0–200 cm depth). This indicates that sandy subsoils with low SOC contents have to be considered in C inventories and may be integral parts of the SOC pool.

Acknowledgments

Funding of the research unit “The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)”, which this project is part of, was granted by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft DFG (FOR1806). We would like to thank Dr. Stefanie Heinze and Prof. Dr. Bernd Marschner for the project coordination, Dr. Peter Schad for the help with soil classification and Dr. Werner Häusler for performing XRD analyses. We thank Maria Greiner and Robert Hagemann for their invaluable help in the laboratory, Gabriele Albert, Bärbel Angres and Sigrid Hiesch for assistance in the lab, and the many anonymous reviewers who helped us greatly improve the manuscript.

Appendix A

Table A.1

P-values for the statistical correlation between the distance from the individual beech trees and the respective parameter.

		Subsoil ₁₀	Subsoil ₈₅
Recovered mass	Sand	0.40	0.47
	Silt	0.41	0.53
	Clay	0.74	0.33
	POM	0.53	n.d.
SOC content	Bulk soil	0.91	0.32
	Sand	0.68	0.36
	Silt	0.39	0.46
	Clay	0.89	0.08
	POM	0.10	n.d.
C/N	Bulk soil	0.70	0.051
	Sand	n.d.	n.d.
	Silt	n.d.	n.d.
	Clay	0.43	0.21
	POM	0.77	n.d.
SOC stock	Bulk soil	0.83	0.32
	Sand	0.14	0.21
	Silt	0.07	0.93
	Clay	0.40	0.71
	POM	0.85	n.d.
E _c	Sand	0.35	0.88
	Silt	0.21	0.83
	Clay	0.36	0.65
POM	Carboxyl C	0.45	n.d.
	Aromatic C	0.84	n.d.
	O/N alkyl C	0.57	n.d.
	Alkyl C	0.60	n.d.
	Alkyl/O/N alkyl C	0.53	n.d.
Clay	Carboxyl C	0.62	0.98
	Aromatic C	0.88	0.94
	O/N alkyl C	0.46	0.79
	Alkyl C	0.83	0.86
	Alkyl/O/N alkyl C	0.82	0.76
Root biomass		0.73	0.98
Root necromass		0.70	0.49

Df = 22 for all correlations except for the NMR data of the clay fraction from the subsoil₈₅ (df = 2).

References

- Baldock, J.A., Oades, J.M., Nelson, P.N., Skene, T.M., Golchin, A., Clarke, P., 1997. Assessing the extent of decomposition of natural organic materials using solid-state ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy. *Soil Res.* 35 (5), 1061–1084.
- Bauhus, J., Bartsch, N., 1996. Fine-root growth in beech (*Fagus sylvatica*) forest gaps. *Can. J. For. Res.* 26 (12), 2153–2159.
- Bengtson, P., Barker, J., Grayston, S.J., 2012. Evidence of a strong coupling between root exudation, C and N availability, and stimulated SOM decomposition caused by rhizosphere priming effects. *Ecol. Evol.* 2 (8), 1843–1852.
- Brunauer, S., Emmett, P.H., Teller, E., 1938. Adsorption of gases in multimolecular layers. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 60 (2), 309–319.
- Brzostek, E., Greco, A., Drake, J., Finzi, A., 2013. Root carbon inputs to the rhizosphere stimulate extracellular enzyme activity and increase nitrogen availability in temperate forest soils. *Biogeochemistry* 115 (1–3), 65–76.
- Bundesanstalt für Bodenforschung (1973): Geologische Übersichtskarte 1:200000.
- Chang, S.-C., Matzner, E., 2000a. The effect of beech stemflow on spatial patterns of soil solution chemistry and seepage fluxes in a mixed beech/oak stand. *Hydrol. Process.* 14 (1), 135–144.
- Chang, S.-C., Matzner, E., 2000b. Soil nitrogen turnover in proximal and distal stem areas of European beech trees. *Plant Soil* 218 (1–2), 117–125.
- Christensen, B.T., 2001. Physical fractionation of soil and structural and functional complexity in organic matter turnover. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 52 (3), 345–353.
- Cieslinski, G., Van Rees, K.C.J., Szmigielska, A.M., Krishnamurti, G.S.R., Huang, P.M., 1998. Low-molecular-weight organic acids in rhizosphere soils of durum wheat and their effect on cadmium bioaccumulation. *Plant Soil* 203 (1), 109–117.
- Dennis, P.G., Miller, A.J., Hirsch, P.R., 2010. Are root exudates more important than other sources of rhizodeposits in structuring rhizosphere bacterial communities? *FEMS Microbiol. Ecol.* 72 (3), 313–327.
- Dijkstra, F.A., Cheng, W.X., 2007. Moisture modulates rhizosphere effects on C decomposition in two different soil types. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 39 (9), 2264–2274.
- Eusterhues, K., Rumpel, C., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2005. Organo-mineral associations in sandy acid forest soils: importance of specific surface area, iron oxides and micropores. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 56 (6), 753–763.
- Fontaine, S., Barot, S., Barre, P., Bdioui, N., Mary, B., Rumpel, C., 2007. Stability of organic carbon in deep soil layers controlled by fresh carbon supply. *Nature* 450 (7167) (277–U210).
- Forstamt Nienburg, 2010. Bestandslagerbuch – status 01.01.2010.
- Geßler, A., Keitel, C., Kreuzwieser, J., Matyssek, R., Seiler, W., Rennenberg, H., 2007. Potential risks for European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) in a changing climate. *Trees* 21 (1), 1–11.
- Goemoeryova, E., 2004. Small-scale variation of microbial activities in a forest soil under a beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) stand. *Pol. J. Ecol.* 52 (3), 311–321.
- Gomes, N.C.M., Fagbola, O., Costa, R., Rumjanek, N.G., Buchner, A., Mendona-Hagler, L., Smalla, K., 2003. Dynamics of fungal communities in bulk and maize rhizosphere soil in the tropics. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 69 (7), 3758–3766.
- Gonçalves, C.N., Dalmolin, R.S.D., Dick, D.P., Knicker, H., Klamt, E., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2003. The effect of 10% HF treatment on the resolution of CPMAS ^{13}C NMR spectra and on the quality of organic matter in ferralsols. *Geoderma* 116 (3–4), 373–392.
- Guggenberger, G., Christensen, B.T., Zech, W., 1994. Land-use effects on the composition of organic matter in particle-size separates of soil: I. Lignin and carbohydrate signature. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 45 (4), 449–458.
- Hertel, D., 1999. Das Feinwurzelsystem von Rein- und Mischbeständen der Rotbuche: Struktur, Dynamik und Interspezifische Konkurrenz. *Dissertationes Botanicae* 317. Gebrüder Bornträger, Stuttgart.
- Hertel, D., Leuschner, C., 2002. A comparison of four different fine root production estimates with ecosystem carbon balance data in a *Fagus-Quercus* mixed forest. *Plant Soil* 239 (2), 237–251.
- Hertel, D., Strecker, T., Müller-Haubold, H., Leuschner, C., 2013. Fine root biomass and dynamics in beech forests across a precipitation gradient – is optimal resource partitioning theory applicable to water-limited mature trees? *J. Ecol.* 101 (5), 1183–1200.
- IPCC, 2000. Land Use, Land-Use Change, and Forestry – Special Report. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge CB2 2RU England (375 pp.).
- IUSS Working Group WRB, 2014. World Reference Base for Soil Resources 2014. International soil classification system for naming soils and creating legends for soil maps/World Soil Resources Reports No. 106. FAO, Rome.
- Jobbágy, E.G., Jackson, R.B., 2000. The vertical distribution of soil organic carbon and its relation to climate and vegetation. *Ecol. Appl.* 10 (2), 423–436.
- John, B., Yamashita, T., Ludwig, B., Flessa, H., 2005. Storage of organic carbon in aggregate and density fractions of silty soils under different types of land use. *Geoderma* 128 (1–2), 63–79.
- Koch, A.S., Matzner, E., 1993. Heterogeneity of soil and soil solution chemistry under Norway spruce (*Picea abies* Karst.) and European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) as influenced by distance from the stem basis. *Plant Soil* 151 (2), 227–237.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., 1997. ^{13}C and ^{15}N NMR spectroscopy as a tool in soil organic matter studies. *Geoderma* 80 (3–4), 243–270.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., Hatcher, P.G., Tegelaar, E.W., de Leeuw, J.W., 1992. Aliphatic components of forest soil organic matter as determined by solid-state ^{13}C NMR and analytical pyrolysis. *Sci. Total Environ.* 113 (1–2), 89–106.
- Koranda, M., Schnecker, J., Kaiser, C., Fuchslueger, L., Kitzler, B., Stange, C.F., Sessitsch, A., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., Richter, A., 2011. Microbial processes and community composition in the rhizosphere of European beech – the influence of plant C exudates. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 43 (3), 551–558.
- Kuzyakov, Y., 2002. Review: factors affecting rhizosphere priming effects. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* 165 (4), 382–396.

- Kuzyakov, Y., Domanski, G., 2000. Carbon input by plants into the soil. Review. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* 163 (4), 421–431.
- Kuzyakov, Y., Hill, P., Jones, D., 2007. Root exudate components change litter decomposition in a simulated rhizosphere depending on temperature. *Plant Soil* 290 (1–2), 293–305.
- Leuschner, C., Hertel, D., Coners, H., Büttner, V., 2001. Root competition between beech and oak: a hypothesis. *Oecologia* 126 (2), 276–284.
- Lodhi, M.A.K., 1977. The influence and comparison of individual forest trees on soil properties and possible inhibition of nitrification due to intact vegetation. *Am. J. Bot.* 64 (3), 260–264.
- Lorenz, K., Lal, R., 2005. The Depth Distribution of Soil Organic Carbon in Relation to Land Use and Management and the Potential of Carbon Sequestration in Subsoil Horizons. In: Donald, L.S. (Ed.), *Advances in Agronomy*. Academic Press, pp. 35–66.
- Mueller, K.E., Polissar, P.J., Oleksyn, J., Freeman, K.H., 2012a. Differentiating temperate tree species and their organs using lipid biomarkers in leaves, roots and soil. *Org. Geochem.* 52, 130–141.
- Mueller, C.W., Schlund, S., Prietzel, J., Kögel-Knabner, I., Gutsch, M., 2012b. Soil aggregate destruction by ultrasonication increases soil organic matter mineralization and mobility. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 76 (5), 1634–1643.
- Mueller, C.W., Bruggemann, N., Pritsch, K., Stoelken, G., Gayler, S., Winkler, J.B., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2009. Initial differentiation of vertical soil organic matter distribution and composition under juvenile beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) trees. *Plant Soil* 323 (1–2), 111–123.
- Persson, H., 1978. Root dynamics in a young scots pine stand in central Sweden. *Oikos* 30 (3), 508–519.
- Quideau, S.A., Chadwick, O.A., Benesi, A., Graham, R.C., Anderson, M.A., 2001. A direct link between forest vegetation type and soil organic matter composition. *Geoderma* 104 (1–2), 41–60.
- R Core Team, 2013. *R: A language and Environment for Statistical Computing*. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria (URL <http://www.R-project.org/>).
- Rasse, D., Rumpel, C., Dignac, M.-F., 2005. Is soil carbon mostly root carbon? Mechanisms for a specific stabilisation. *Plant Soil* 269 (1–2), 341–356.
- Rumpel, C., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2011. Deep soil organic matter—a key but poorly understood component of terrestrial C cycle. *Plant Soil* 338 (1–2), 143–158.
- Rumpel, C., Eusterhues, K., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2004. Location and chemical composition of stabilized organic carbon in topsoil and subsoil horizons of two acid forest soils. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 36 (1), 177–190.
- Rumpel, C., Kögel-Knabner, I., Bruhn, F., 2002. Vertical distribution, age, and chemical composition of organic carbon in two forest soils of different pedogenesis. *Org. Geochem.* 33 (10), 1131–1142.
- Rumpel, C., Rabia, N., Derenne, S., Quenea, K., Eusterhues, K., Kögel-Knabner, I., Mariotti, A., 2006. Alteration of soil organic matter following treatment with hydrofluoric acid (HF). *Org. Geochem.* 37 (11), 1437–1451.
- Saetre, P., Bååth, E., 2000. Spatial variation and patterns of soil microbial community structure in a mixed spruce–birch stand. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 32 (7), 909–917.
- Schenck, z., Schweinsberg-Mickan, M., Jörgensen, R.G., Müller, T., 2012. Rhizodeposition: its contribution to microbial growth and carbon and nitrogen turnover within the rhizosphere. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* 175 (5), 750–760.
- Schmidt, M.W.I., Knicker, H., Hatcher, P.G., Kögel-Knabner, I., 1997. Improvement of ¹³C and ¹⁵N CPMAS NMR spectra of bulk soils, particle size fractions and organic material by treatment with 10% hydrofluoric acid. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* 48 (2), 319–328.
- Schöning, I., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2006. Chemical composition of young and old carbon pools throughout Cambisol and Luvisol profiles under forests. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 38 (8), 2411–2424.
- Schöning, I., Totsche, K.U., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2006. Small scale spatial variability of organic carbon stocks in litter and solum of a forested Luvisol. *Geoderma* 136 (3–4), 631–642.
- Schrumpf, M., Kaiser, K., Guggenberger, G., Persson, T., Kögel-Knabner, I., Schulze, E.D., 2013. Storage and stability of organic carbon in soils as related to depth, occlusion within aggregates, and attachment to minerals. *Biogeosciences* 10 (3), 1675–1691.
- Six, J., Callewaert, P., Lenders, S., De Gryze, S., Morris, S.J., Gregorich, E.G., Paul, E.A., Paustian, K., 2002. Measuring and understanding carbon storage in afforested soils by physical fractionation. *Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J.* 66 (6), 1981–1987.
- Six, J., Elliott, E.T., Paustian, K., 2000. Soil macroaggregate turnover and microaggregate formation: a mechanism for C sequestration under no-tillage agriculture. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* 32 (14), 2099–2103.
- Spielvogel, S., Prietzel, J., Leide, J., Riedel, M., Zemke, J., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2014. Distribution of cutin and suberin biomarkers under forest trees with different root systems. *Plant Soil* 381 (1–2), 95–110.
- Swanston, C.W., Torn, M.S., Hanson, P.J., Southon, J.R., Garten, C.T., Hanlon, E.M., Ganio, L., 2005. Initial characterization of processes of soil carbon stabilization using forest stand-level radiocarbon enrichment. *Geoderma* 128 (1–2), 52–62.
- Tefs, C., Gleixner, G., 2012. Importance of root derived carbon for soil organic matter storage in a temperate old-growth beech forest — evidence from C, N and C-14 content. *For. Ecol. Manag.* 263, 131–137.
- Van Praag, H.J., Sougenez-Remy, S., Weissen, F., Carletti, G., 1988. Root turnover in a beech stand of the Belgian Ardennes. *Plant Soil* 105, 87–103.

ELSEVIER LICENSE
TERMS AND CONDITIONS
May 19, 2016

This is a License Agreement between Gerrit Angst ("You") and Elsevier ("Elsevier") provided by Copyright Clearance Center ("CCC"). The license consists of your order details, the terms and conditions provided by Elsevier, and the payment terms and conditions.

All payments must be made in full to CCC. For payment instructions, please see information listed at the bottom of this form.

Supplier	Elsevier Limited The Boulevard, Langford Lane Kidlington, Oxford, OX5 1GB, UK
Registered Company Number	1982084
Customer name	Gerrit Angst
Customer address	Chair of Soil Science Freising, 85354
License number	3872460498792
License date	May 19, 2016
Licensed content publisher	Elsevier
Licensed content publication	Geoderma
Licensed content title	Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (<i>Fagus sylvatica</i> L.)
Licensed content author	Gerrit Angst, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner, Kristina Kirfel, Dietrich Hertel, Carsten W. Mueller
Licensed content date	15 February 2016
Licensed content volume number	264
Licensed content issue number	n/a
Number of pages	9
Start Page	179
End Page	187
Type of Use	reuse in a thesis/dissertation
Portion	full article
Format	both print and electronic
Are you the author of this Elsevier article?	Yes
Will you be translating?	No

Title of your thesis/dissertation	Disentangling the sources, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of soil organic matter in topsoil and subsoil under European beech
Expected completion date	Jun 2016
Estimated size (number of pages)	80
Elsevier VAT number	GB 494 6272 12
Permissions price	0.00 EUR
VAT/Local Sales Tax	0.00 EUR / 0.00 GBP
Total	0.00 EUR
Terms and Conditions	

INTRODUCTION

1. The publisher for this copyrighted material is Elsevier. By clicking "accept" in connection with completing this licensing transaction, you agree that the following terms and conditions apply to this transaction (along with the Billing and Payment terms and conditions established by Copyright Clearance Center, Inc. ("CCC"), at the time that you opened your Rightslink account and that are available at any time at <http://myaccount.copyright.com>).

GENERAL TERMS

2. Elsevier hereby grants you permission to reproduce the aforementioned material subject to the terms and conditions indicated.

3. Acknowledgement: If any part of the material to be used (for example, figures) has appeared in our publication with credit or acknowledgement to another source, permission must also be sought from that source. If such permission is not obtained then that material may not be included in your publication/copies. Suitable acknowledgement to the source must be made, either as a footnote or in a reference list at the end of your publication, as follows:

"Reprinted from Publication title, Vol /edition number, Author(s), Title of article / title of chapter, Pages No., Copyright (Year), with permission from Elsevier [OR APPLICABLE SOCIETY COPYRIGHT OWNER]." Also Lancet special credit - "Reprinted from The Lancet, Vol. number, Author(s), Title of article, Pages No., Copyright (Year), with permission from Elsevier."

4. Reproduction of this material is confined to the purpose and/or media for which permission is hereby given.

5. Altering/Modifying Material: Not Permitted. However figures and illustrations may be altered/adapted minimally to serve your work. Any other abbreviations, additions, deletions and/or any other alterations shall be made only with prior written authorization of Elsevier Ltd. (Please contact Elsevier at permissions@elsevier.com)

6. If the permission fee for the requested use of our material is waived in this instance, please be advised that your future requests for Elsevier materials may attract a fee.

7. **Reservation of Rights:** Publisher reserves all rights not specifically granted in the combination of (i) the license details provided by you and accepted in the course of this licensing transaction, (ii) these terms and conditions and (iii) CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions.

8. **License Contingent Upon Payment:** While you may exercise the rights licensed immediately upon issuance of the license at the end of the licensing process for the transaction, provided that you have disclosed complete and accurate details of your proposed use, no license is finally effective unless and until full payment is received from you (either by publisher or by CCC) as provided in CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions. If full payment is not received on a timely basis, then any license preliminarily granted shall be deemed automatically revoked and shall be void as if never granted. Further, in the event that you breach any of these terms and conditions or any of CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions, the license is automatically revoked and shall be void as if never granted. Use of materials as described in a revoked license, as well as any use of the materials beyond the scope of an unrevoked license, may constitute copyright infringement and publisher reserves the right to take any and all action to protect its copyright in the materials.

9. **Warranties:** Publisher makes no representations or warranties with respect to the licensed material.

10. **Indemnity:** You hereby indemnify and agree to hold harmless publisher and CCC, and their respective officers, directors, employees and agents, from and against any and all claims arising out of your use of the licensed material other than as specifically authorized pursuant to this license.

11. **No Transfer of License:** This license is personal to you and may not be sublicensed, assigned, or transferred by you to any other person without publisher's written permission.

12. **No Amendment Except in Writing:** This license may not be amended except in a writing signed by both parties (or, in the case of publisher, by CCC on publisher's behalf).

13. **Objection to Contrary Terms:** Publisher hereby objects to any terms contained in any purchase order, acknowledgment, check endorsement or other writing prepared by you, which terms are inconsistent with these terms and conditions or CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions. These terms and conditions, together with CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions (which are incorporated herein), comprise the entire agreement between you and publisher (and CCC) concerning this licensing transaction. In the event of any conflict between your obligations established by these terms and conditions and those established by CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions, these terms and conditions shall control.

14. **Revocation:** Elsevier or Copyright Clearance Center may deny the permissions described in this License at their sole discretion, for any reason or no reason, with a full refund payable to you. Notice of such denial will be made using the contact information provided by you. Failure to receive such notice will not alter or invalidate the denial. In no event will Elsevier or Copyright Clearance Center be responsible or liable for any costs, expenses or damage incurred by you as a result of a denial of your permission request,

other than a refund of the amount(s) paid by you to Elsevier and/or Copyright Clearance Center for denied permissions.

LIMITED LICENSE

The following terms and conditions apply only to specific license types:

15. Translation: This permission is granted for non-exclusive world **English** rights only unless your license was granted for translation rights. If you licensed translation rights you may only translate this content into the languages you requested. A professional translator must perform all translations and reproduce the content word for word preserving the integrity of the article.

16. Posting licensed content on any Website: The following terms and conditions apply as follows: Licensing material from an Elsevier journal: All content posted to the web site must maintain the copyright information line on the bottom of each image; A hyper-text must be included to the Homepage of the journal from which you are licensing at <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/journal/xxxxx> or the Elsevier homepage for books at <http://www.elsevier.com>; Central Storage: This license does not include permission for a scanned version of the material to be stored in a central repository such as that provided by Heron/XanEdu.

Licensing material from an Elsevier book: A hyper-text link must be included to the Elsevier homepage at <http://www.elsevier.com> . All content posted to the web site must maintain the copyright information line on the bottom of each image.

Posting licensed content on Electronic reserve: In addition to the above the following clauses are applicable: The web site must be password-protected and made available only to bona fide students registered on a relevant course. This permission is granted for 1 year only. You may obtain a new license for future website posting.

17. For journal authors: the following clauses are applicable in addition to the above:

Preprints:

A preprint is an author's own write-up of research results and analysis, it has not been peer-reviewed, nor has it had any other value added to it by a publisher (such as formatting, copyright, technical enhancement etc.).

Authors can share their preprints anywhere at any time. Preprints should not be added to or enhanced in any way in order to appear more like, or to substitute for, the final versions of articles however authors can update their preprints on arXiv or RePEc with their Accepted Author Manuscript (see below).

If accepted for publication, we encourage authors to link from the preprint to their formal publication via its DOI. Millions of researchers have access to the formal publications on ScienceDirect, and so links will help users to find, access, cite and use the best available version. Please note that Cell Press, The Lancet and some society-owned have different preprint policies. Information on these policies is available on the journal homepage.

Accepted Author Manuscripts: An accepted author manuscript is the manuscript of an article that has been accepted for publication and which typically includes author-incorporated changes suggested during submission, peer review and editor-author communications.

Authors can share their accepted author manuscript:

- – immediately
 - via their non-commercial person homepage or blog
 - by updating a preprint in arXiv or RePEc with the accepted manuscript
 - via their research institute or institutional repository for internal institutional uses or as part of an invitation-only research collaboration work-group
 - directly by providing copies to their students or to research collaborators for their personal use
 - for private scholarly sharing as part of an invitation-only work group on commercial sites with which Elsevier has an agreement
- – after the embargo period
 - via non-commercial hosting platforms such as their institutional repository
 - via commercial sites with which Elsevier has an agreement

In all cases accepted manuscripts should:

- – link to the formal publication via its DOI
- – bear a CC-BY-NC-ND license - this is easy to do
- – if aggregated with other manuscripts, for example in a repository or other site, be shared in alignment with our hosting policy not be added to or enhanced in any way to appear more like, or to substitute for, the published journal article.

Published journal article (JPA): A published journal article (PJA) is the definitive final record of published research that appears or will appear in the journal and embodies all value-adding publishing activities including peer review co-ordination, copy-editing, formatting, (if relevant) pagination and online enrichment.

Policies for sharing publishing journal articles differ for subscription and gold open access articles:

Subscription Articles: If you are an author, please share a link to your article rather than the full-text. Millions of researchers have access to the formal publications on ScienceDirect, and so links will help your users to find, access, cite, and use the best available version.

Theses and dissertations which contain embedded PJAs as part of the formal submission can be posted publicly by the awarding institution with DOI links back to the formal publications on ScienceDirect.

If you are affiliated with a library that subscribes to ScienceDirect you have additional private sharing rights for others' research accessed under that agreement. This includes use

for classroom teaching and internal training at the institution (including use in course packs and courseware programs), and inclusion of the article for grant funding purposes.

Gold Open Access Articles: May be shared according to the author-selected end-user license and should contain a [CrossMark logo](#), the end user license, and a DOI link to the formal publication on ScienceDirect.

Please refer to Elsevier's [posting policy](#) for further information.

18. For book authors the following clauses are applicable in addition to the above: Authors are permitted to place a brief summary of their work online only. You are not allowed to download and post the published electronic version of your chapter, nor may you scan the printed edition to create an electronic version. **Posting to a repository:** Authors are permitted to post a summary of their chapter only in their institution's repository.

19. Thesis/Dissertation: If your license is for use in a thesis/dissertation your thesis may be submitted to your institution in either print or electronic form. Should your thesis be published commercially, please reapply for permission. These requirements include permission for the Library and Archives of Canada to supply single copies, on demand, of the complete thesis and include permission for Proquest/UMI to supply single copies, on demand, of the complete thesis. Should your thesis be published commercially, please reapply for permission. Theses and dissertations which contain embedded PJAs as part of the formal submission can be posted publicly by the awarding institution with DOI links back to the formal publications on ScienceDirect.

Elsevier Open Access Terms and Conditions

You can publish open access with Elsevier in hundreds of open access journals or in nearly 2000 established subscription journals that support open access publishing. Permitted third party re-use of these open access articles is defined by the author's choice of Creative Commons user license. See our [open access license policy](#) for more information.

Terms & Conditions applicable to all Open Access articles published with Elsevier:

Any reuse of the article must not represent the author as endorsing the adaptation of the article nor should the article be modified in such a way as to damage the author's honour or reputation. If any changes have been made, such changes must be clearly indicated.

The author(s) must be appropriately credited and we ask that you include the end user license and a DOI link to the formal publication on ScienceDirect.

If any part of the material to be used (for example, figures) has appeared in our publication with credit or acknowledgement to another source it is the responsibility of the user to ensure their reuse complies with the terms and conditions determined by the rights holder.

Additional Terms & Conditions applicable to each Creative Commons user license:

CC BY: The CC-BY license allows users to copy, to create extracts, abstracts and new works from the Article, to alter and revise the Article and to make commercial use of the Article (including reuse and/or resale of the Article by commercial entities), provided the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, indicates if changes were made and the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0>.

CC BY NC SA: The CC BY-NC-SA license allows users to copy, to create extracts, abstracts and new works from the Article, to alter and revise the Article, provided this is not done for commercial purposes, and that the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, indicates if changes were made and the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. Further, any new works must be made available on the same conditions. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-sa/4.0>.

CC BY NC ND: The CC BY-NC-ND license allows users to copy and distribute the Article, provided this is not done for commercial purposes and further does not permit distribution of the Article if it is changed or edited in any way, and provided the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, and that the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0>. Any commercial reuse of Open Access articles published with a CC BY NC SA or CC BY NC ND license requires permission from Elsevier and will be subject to a fee.

Commercial reuse includes:

- – Associating advertising with the full text of the Article
- – Charging fees for document delivery or access
- – Article aggregation
- – Systematic distribution via e-mail lists or share buttons

Posting or linking by commercial companies for use by customers of those companies.

20. Other Conditions:

v1.8

Questions? customercare@copyright.com or +1-855-239-3415 (toll free in the US) or +1-978-646-2777.

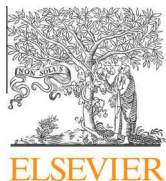
Study II

The fate of cutin and suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – Inferences from the initial decomposition of bound fatty acids

Gerrit Angst, Lukas Heinrich, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner, Carsten W. Mueller

Published in: Organic Geochemistry 95, pp. 81-92

DOI: [doi:10.1016/j.orggeochem.2016.02.006](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.orggeochem.2016.02.006)



The fate of cutin and suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – Inferences from the initial decomposition of bound fatty acids



Gerrit Angst^{a,*}, Lukas Heinrich^a, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner^{a,b}, Carsten W. Mueller^a

^a Lehrstuhl für Bodenkunde, TU München, Emil-Ramann-Strasse 2, D-85354 Freising, Germany

^b Institute for Advanced Study, TU München, Lichtenbergstraße 2a, D-85748 Garching, Germany

ARTICLE INFO

Article history:

Received 30 September 2015

Received in revised form 4 February 2016

Accepted 7 February 2016

Available online 10 February 2016

Keywords:

Biomarkers

Lipids

Laboratory incubation

Picea abies L. Karst.

Fagus sylvatica L.

Forest floor material

GC-MS

¹³C CPMAS NMR spectroscopy

ABSTRACT

The lipid biopolymers cutin and suberin are frequently used as biomarkers to distinguish above – from below-ground plant tissue input in soil. Despite a growing number of studies, still little is known about their fate during decomposition. The aim of this study was to investigate the decomposition of bound fatty acids with a special emphasis on cutin and suberin and to evaluate the effect of inherent chemical properties on decomposition. We incubated fresh leaves, needles and roots of European beech and Norway spruce for 84 days in a laboratory experiment. Cutin and suberin derived monomers were obtained by a sequential extraction procedure with subsequent GC-MS measurement. We monitored the mass loss of the plant materials, changes in chemical composition using solid-state ¹³C NMR spectroscopy and, from this, calculated relative amounts of biomolecule components (i.e., relative lignin content). Our results suggest that both cutin and suberin biopolymers are readily decomposed without any indication of suberin being more resistant than cutin. The concentrations of cutin and suberin derived monomers were exponentially correlated to the mass loss of the respective plant material and rapidly decreased (beech: cutin: 47.4 ± 2.1%, suberin: 30.8 ± 5.5%; spruce: cutin: 31.2 ± 2.4%, suberin: 22.0 ± 4.8% of the initial concentration) at the beginning of the incubation, but leveled off towards the end. This indicates that studies which assume a similar degradation of biomarker and source plant material might underestimate the turnover of root and shoot derived soil organic matter. Beside the tested inherent chemical properties of the lipids (number of C atoms in each monomer, type and location of chemical functional groups), the relative lignin content explained a considerable portion of the variation in lipid concentrations over time. We thus propose a two phase model for the initial decomposition of cutin and suberin: (1) in early phases, cutin or suberin that is not associated with lignin is readily consumed by microorganisms resulting in a rapid decrease of the respective polymer. (2) After the first phase, only cutin or suberin associated with lignin remains, resulting in a decomposition that proceeds with the initially low decay rate of lignin. However, a substantial part of the variation in lipid concentrations was not accounted for by the tested factors. This suggests that the decomposition of cutin and suberin is additionally modulated by a not yet quantified external factor.

© 2016 Elsevier Ltd. All rights reserved.

1. Introduction

Because of their distinct occurrence in leaves/needles and roots/bark (Kolattukudy, 1980, 1981; Biggs et al., 1984; Kögel-Knabner, 2002), the lipid biopolymers cutin and suberin have recently been used as biomarkers to investigate the dynamics of shoot and root derived organic matter in soils (Mendez-Millan et al., 2011; Andreetta et al., 2013; Spielvogel et al., 2014). In this respect, suberin turned out to be a valuable tool for revealing the fate of root compounds in soils (e.g., Feng et al., 2010), which are supposed

to be the major contributor to soil organic matter especially in the subsoil (Rasse et al., 2005; Angst et al., 2016). However, there are still some uncertainties regarding the fate of cutin and suberin during decomposition.

First, whether cutin and suberin are chemically resistant to decomposition (Lorenz et al., 2007; Feng and Simpson, 2011; Carrington et al., 2012) or not (Tegelaar et al., 1989; Otto et al., 2005) is still under debate. Cutin and suberin are mostly composed of *n*-carboxylic, ω-hydroxy carboxylic and alkanedioic acids (Mendez-Millan et al., 2010) with differing chain lengths and relative abundance in each polymer (Mueller et al., 2012). These compounds are relatively easily hydrolyzed (Otto et al., 2005) by a range of microorganisms that are capable of producing hydrolyzing

* Corresponding author. Tel.: +49 8161 71 4206.

E-mail address: gerrit.angst@wzw.tum.de (G. Angst).

enzymes (Kolattukudy, 1981). Nevertheless, both biopolymers are frequently preserved in soils (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1989; Rasse et al., 2005; Winkler et al., 2005). Especially root derived compounds have been found to occur in higher concentrations in mineral soils compared to leaf derived compounds (Mueller et al., 2012; Spielvogel et al., 2014). Whether this pattern is caused by differences in chemical properties between cutin and suberin, or by the preferential stabilization of suberin derived compounds remains unclear. Mueller et al. (2013) made a first attempt to quantify effects of plant lipid chemical properties (including those derived from cutin and suberin) on their concentrations in soil. They found a significant effect of chain length (number of C atoms in each lipid) and lipid type (location and type of chemical functional groups in each lipid) on lipid concentrations in mineral soil. Such effects of lipid chemical properties on the decomposition of cutin and suberin remain to be tested.

Secondly, it has been proposed that both cutin/suberin and source plant material decompose similarly (e.g., Mendez-Millan et al., 2010). This assumption is a prerequisite to link the concentration of the two biopolymers to root and shoot derived soil organic matter (SOM) and its turnover. Until now, experimental evidence for a similar degradation of cutin/suberin and source plant material is scarce (Riederer et al., 1993). The estimation of root and shoot derived SOM might thus be under- or overestimated depending on the relation between cutin/suberin and the respective source plant material during decomposition. These estimates might be further complicated by a potentially differing decomposition rate of individual cutin or suberin derived compounds. Experimental evidence for a uniform degradation of cutin derived monomers of beech has been provided by Riederer et al. (1993). In an incubation study, the authors found a rapid and uniform decrease of all five identified cutin monomers. To the best of our knowledge, no studies that directly monitor the decomposition of suberin monomers have been reported so far.

The first aim of this study was to investigate the initial decomposition of cutin and suberin monomers of leaves, needles and roots in relation to the respective source plant material. The decomposition was studied without any interference by the soil mineral phase. The second aim was to evaluate the effect of inherent chemical properties of bound fatty acids (including those derived from cutin and suberin) and the source plant material on the decomposition of both biopolymers.

We individually incubated fresh leaves, needles and roots of European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) and Norway spruce (*Picea abies* L. Karst.) in litterbags within forest floor material of the respective tree species for 84 days in the laboratory. Bound fatty acids (including cutin and suberin derived monomers) were obtained from the samples by the application of a sequential extraction procedure with subsequent GC–MS measurement. The overall alteration in the chemical composition of the decomposing plant material was analyzed using solid state ^{13}C nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectroscopy. To compare the decomposition of the biopolymers and the source plant materials, we monitored the mass loss of the incubated bulk plant materials and calculated decomposition indices from the NMR spectra, and from carbon (C) and nitrogen (N) measurements (alkyl/O/N alkyl C, 70–75/52–57 ppm and C/N ratio).

2. Materials and methods

2.1. Sampling of plant material and experimental design

The sampling of the plant and forest floor material for the incubation experiment was carried out at a pure European beech (*F. sylvatica* L.) and a pure Norway spruce (*P. abies* L. Karst.) stand at the

Kranzberger forest near the city of Freising, Germany (48°24.512'N, 11°41.623'E, elevation 480–515 m a.s.l.). General information about the study area is shown in Table 1.

In October 2013, fine (diameter < 2 mm) and coarse (diameter > 2 mm) living roots were collected from the forest floor at both the beech and the spruce stand. Spruce needles and beech leaves of mature trees were sampled at the same site. Additionally, moist forest floor material was collected in March 2014 at each stand to assure a high microbial activity (Bååth and Söderström, 1982) and a microbial decomposer community that is adapted to the respective plant litter material (Wallenstein et al., 2013; Mooshammer et al., 2014). The water content of the forest floor material at the beech stand was $36.0 \pm 2.7\%$ and the water content of the forest floor material at the spruce stand was $40.6 \pm 2.1\%$. Understorey vegetation in both investigated stands was absent.

In the laboratory, the fresh root material was gently rinsed with deionized water to remove adhering soil particles. All plant materials were freeze dried. Prior to incubation, the plant materials were cut into small fragments < 1 cm² and 1 g of each root and litter material were weighed into separate small litterbags (2 × 2 cm) consisting of a polyamide membrane with a mesh size of 80 μm. The use of litterbags enabled us to investigate the microbial decomposition of pure plant material on a mass basis with minimal contaminations of forest floor material. Each litterbag was sealed with a nylon thread and incubated embedded in fresh forest floor material of the respective tree species in individual 0.9 L glass jars for 84 days in the dark at a constant temperature of 20 °C. The aerated jars were regularly hydrated with a sprayer to sustain the original field water content. Three jars per plant material were destructively sampled at 14, 28, 42 and 84 days of incubation giving a total of 48 incubated samples plus three replicate samples of each non-incubated initial leaf, needle and root material ($n = 12$). After removal from the jars, the material from the litter bags was freeze dried, weighed and stored for further analysis.

2.2. Carbon and nitrogen measurements

Carbon and N measurements of non-incubated plant material ($n = 12$) and incubated plant material at each sampling date ($n = 48$) were performed on an elemental analyzer (EuroVector, Milan, Italy) by dry combustion. An aliquot of 1–2 mg of each sample was ground and used for analysis. All measurements were run in duplicate.

2.3. Nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy

Solid state ^{13}C cross polarization magic angle spinning (CPMAS) NMR spectroscopy was performed on each sample ($n = 60$) to analyze the chemical composition of leaves, needles and roots. Measurements were performed using a Bruker Avance III 200 Spectrometer. The samples were spun at 5.0 kHz with a recycle delay time of 1 s. The spectra were processed with a line broadening of 50 Hz, the phase was adjusted and the baseline corrected. Peaks were separated into four integration areas, 0–50 ppm (alkyl C), 50–110 ppm (O/N alkyl C), 110–160 ppm (aromatic C) and 160–

Table 1

General parameters of the two investigated stands (European beech and Norway spruce) at the Kranzberger forest.

	European beech	Norway spruce
Soil type	Haplic Luvisol	Haplic Luvisol
Humus form	Mulltype moder	Moder
C/N	19.2 ± 0.2	22.8 ± 0.2
pH _{H2O}	5.1	4.7
Water content (%)	36.0 ± 2.7	40.6 ± 2.1

220 ppm (carboxylic C) (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1992). Since cellulose, hemicellulose and proteins (O/N alkyl C) in plant residues are relatively easily decomposable and aliphatic structures (alkyl C) are thought to be more resistant to degradation, the ratio between alkyl C and O/N-alkyl C can be used as indicator for the degree of decomposition of plant material and organic matter (Baldock et al., 1997).

In addition to the conventional separation into four integration regions, we applied the 'molecular mixing model' (Nelson and Baldock, 2005) to derive an estimate of the lignin content during the course of the incubation. The spectra were separated into seven integration areas, carbonyl (210–165 ppm), O-aromatic (165–145 ppm), aromatic (145–110 ppm), O₂-alkyl (110–95 ppm), O-alkyl (95–60 ppm), N-alkyl/methoxyl (60–45 ppm) and alkyl C (45–10 ppm). The molecular mixing model estimates the relative content of biomolecule components (in this study: carbohydrates, lignin, proteins and lipids) after determining the signal intensity of the compounds in each of the seven integration regions. The model is described in detail in Nelson and Baldock (2005).

In addition to the alkyl C to O/N-alkyl C ratio, the ratio between the integrated shift regions of 70–75 and 52–57 ppm was calculated (referred to as 70–75/52–57 ppm ratio), which correlates well with the decay rates of plant residues (Bonanomi et al., 2013). The integration area of 70–75 ppm corresponds to the C2, C3 and C5 of carbohydrates, and the integration area of 52–57 ppm corresponds to the methoxyl C of lignin (Bonanomi et al., 2011).

2.4. Sequential lipid extraction

In a first extraction step, free lipids were removed from the samples by accelerated solvent extraction (Dionex ASE 200, Dionex GmbH, Idstein, Germany). Each sample was weighed into a 11 ml stainless steel extraction cell with glass fiber filters applied at both ends. Free lipids were then extracted with dichloromethane (DCM)/methanol (9/1, v/v) at 17×10^6 Pa (Jansen et al., 2006) and a temperature of 75 °C (Wiesenberg et al., 2004; Jansen et al., 2006). The heating phase, as well as the static extraction time were set to 5 min. All samples were extracted twice under the same conditions.

In a second step, the pre-extracted leaf, needle and root residues were subjected to alkaline hydrolysis to release ester bound lipids (cutin and suberin derived monomers). The samples were weighed into Teflon lined bombs (Groteklaes GmbH, Jülich, Germany) and saponified with 1 M methanolic KOH solution at 100 °C for three hours (Spielvogel et al., 2014). After cooling, the supernatant KOH was transferred to separate vials. The soil residues were saturated with DCM/methanol (1/1, v/v), ultrasonicated, the supernatant combined with the KOH extracts, and the combined extracts were dried under a stream of nitrogen. The dry extracts were re-dissolved in deionized water and extracted with DCM by liquid-liquid extraction. To separate the acid fraction, the residual deionized water phase was adjusted to pH 1 using concentrated hydrochloric acid and extracted 3× with DCM. The DCM phases were dried under nitrogen and stored in the freezer. Because cutin and suberin are mostly differentiated by their constituting acids (Otto and Simpson, 2006), only the acid fractions were considered in our analysis. It is worth noting that alcohols can also be part of cutin or suberin (Otto and Simpson, 2006), but as they may also be produced by microorganisms (Andreetta et al., 2013; Spielvogel et al., 2014), we did not include alcohols in our analysis.

2.5. GC–MS analyses

Prior to the GC–MS measurement, the dry acid fractions were re-dissolved in pyridine containing phenyl acetic acid for the calculation of the GC response factor. N,O-bis-(trimethylsilyl)-trifluoro-

acetamide (BSTFA) containing 1% trimethylchlorosilane was added as derivatization agent to transform hydroxy and carboxylic acid functions into their trimethylsilyl ether and ester derivatives. The samples were silylated at 70 °C for 1 h. The GC–MS analyses were performed on a Trace GC Ultra coupled to an ISQ mass spectrometer (ThermoFisher Scientific, Waltham, USA). The GC oven was run with a starting temperature of 90 °C held for 1 min, a subsequent heating phase to 130 °C at a rate of 30 °C/min, a heating phase to 200 °C at a rate of 7 °C/min and a heating phase to 320 °C at a rate of 3 °C/min. The isotherm of 320 °C was held for 15 min. Samples were injected in splitless mode with an injector temperature of 320 °C. The ISQ was operated in electron ionization mode and a scan mass range of 50–650 Da.

The compounds were identified by their fragmentation pattern assisted by the comparison with published mass spectra (Eglinton et al., 1968; Holloway and Deas, 1971, 1973; Hauff et al., 2010) and with a mass spectral library (NIST mass spectral search program, Standard Reference Program of the National Institute of Standards and Technology, USA). The compounds were quantified by applying calibration curves derived from different concentrations of an external standard consisting of *n*-hexadecanoic acid, *n*-octadecanoic acid, *n*-eicosanoic acid, *n*-tetracosanoic acid, 9-hexadecenoic acid, α,ω -decanedioic acid, α,ω -hexadecanedioic acid, ω -hydroxyhexadecanoic acid and 9,10,16-trihydroxyhexadecanoic acid, and normalized to the specific GC response factor, which was always close to 1. The measured concentrations of each acid were normalized to the organic carbon (OC) content of the respective sample. The sum of concentrations (in $\mu\text{g/g}$ OC) of the respective indicator acids (see Section 2.6) (referred to as cutin and suberin derived monomers) and its change over time was used to track the decomposition of cutin and suberin of beech and spruce. In addition to the cutin and suberin monomers, we evaluated the decomposition of all extracted acids (in $\mu\text{g/g}$ OC; referred to as lipid concentrations).

2.6. Identification of cutin and suberin derived monomers from released acids of leaves, needles and roots

The sequential extraction approach released several *n*-carboxylic acids, α,ω -alkanedioic acids, ω -hydroxy alkanic acids and mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanic acids from the initial leaf, needle and root material (Table 2).

Acids that were released from both the beech leaves and spruce needles and correspond to previously suggested cutin specific monomers (Otto and Simpson, 2006; Mueller et al., 2012; Spielvogel et al., 2014), were the 8,9,10, ω -hydroxyhexadecanoic acids (subsumed under α,ω -C₁₆). Since we analyzed material from known sources and not complex mixtures (e.g., soil), we were also able to make use of non-specific acids that are either part of cutin or suberin (cf. Otto and Simpson, 2006), i.e. the ω -hydroxyhexadecanoic acid (ω -C₁₆), the 9,10, ω -trihydroxyoctadecanoic acid (9,10, ω -C₁₈) and the α,ω -hexadecanedioic acid (C₁₆ DA) for both beech leaves and spruce needles and the ω -hydroxyoctadecanoic acid (ω -C_{18:1}) for beech leaves (Table 2).

Acids that were released from the incubated beech roots and correspond to previously suggested suberin specific monomers (Otto and Simpson, 2006; Mueller et al., 2012; Spielvogel et al., 2014) were the ω -hydroxy alkanic acids with a chain length of C₂₀ to C₂₄ (ω -C₂₀, ω -C₂₂, ω -C₂₄). The α,ω -octadecanedioic acid (C₁₈ DA) usually present in both cutin and suberin (Otto and Simpson, 2006) was only detected in roots and thus added to the suberin specific monomers in this study. The spruce roots released the same acids with the exception of ω -C₂₄. Non-specific acids detected were the C₁₆ DA, ω -C_{18:1}, 9,10, ω -C₁₈ and the ω -C₁₆ acids for beech roots and the C₁₆ DA and ω -C₁₆ acids for spruce roots, respectively (Table 2).

Table 2
Overview of monomers released from the initial, non-incubated leaves, needles and roots of European beech and Norway spruce. Mean (\pm SE) of the monomers in $\mu\text{g/g}$ OC. Specific cutin markers are highlighted by a dashed frame, specific suberin markers are bold-framed. Non-specific monomers for either cutin or suberin are gray-shaded.

	European beech		Norway spruce	
	Leaves	Roots	Needles	Roots
<i>n</i>-Carboxylic acids				
Dodecanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₁₂)	n.d.	n.d.	55.7 \pm 3.9	n.d.
Tetradecanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₁₄)	48.5 \pm 13.0	n.d.	44.7 \pm 3.9	n.d.
Hexadecanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₁₆)	957 \pm 256	198.9 \pm 19.7	81.6 \pm 9.5	46.1 \pm 11.1
Heptadecanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₁₇)	n.d.	n.d.	n.d.	23.0 \pm 6.5
Octadecanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₁₈)	87.1 \pm 19.7	37.8 \pm 3.9	n.d.	9.1 \pm 1.4
Octadecenoic acid (<i>n</i> -C _{18:1})	18.7 \pm 7.8	19.6 \pm 11.3	2.7 \pm 2.2	n.d.
Octadecadienoic acid (<i>n</i> -C _{18:2})	19.0 \pm 5.9	37.1 \pm 1.7	1.8 \pm 1.5	n.d.
Eicosanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₂₀)	7.7 \pm 6.3	52.5 \pm 3.4	n.d.	19.6 \pm 3.3
Docosanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₂₂)	27.0 \pm 21.4	162.7 \pm 14.4	n.d.	26.5 \pm 5.1
Hexacosanoic acid (<i>n</i> -C ₂₆)	19.2 \pm 2.9	n.d.	n.d.	n.d.
Sum <i>n</i> -carboxylic acids	1185 \pm 333	508.6 \pm 54.4	187 \pm 40.6	124 \pm 27.4
ω-Hydroxy alkanolic acids				
ω -Hydroxyhexadecanoic acid (ω -C ₁₆)	226.9 \pm 35.8	2009 \pm 266	2008 \pm 66.7	240.7 \pm 37.1
ω -Hydroxyoctadecanoic acid (ω -C _{18:1})	27.0 \pm 3.8	115.1 \pm 35.4	n.d.	n.d.
ω -Hydroxyeicosanoic acid (ω -C ₂₀)	n.d.	573.3 \pm 56.6	n.d.	268.1 \pm 39.0
ω -Hydroxydocosanoic acid (ω -C ₂₂)	n.d.	1271 \pm 156.9	n.d.	267.9 \pm 38.4
ω -Hydroxytetracosanoic acid (ω -C ₂₄)	n.d.	147.0 \pm 18.2	n.d.	n.d.
Sum ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids	253.9 \pm 39.6	4116 \pm 533	2008 \pm 66.7	777 \pm 115
α,ω-Alkanedioic acids				
α,ω -Heptadioic acid (C ₇ DA)	n.d.	11.5 \pm 9.4	n.d.	n.d.
α,ω -Octadioic acid (C ₈ DA)	n.d.	29.4 \pm 0.9	n.d.	n.d.
α,ω -Nonadioic acid (C ₉ DA)	98.5 \pm 42.1	133.6 \pm 2.9	n.d.	3.3 \pm 0.1
α,ω -Decanedioic acid (C ₁₀ DA)	17.9 \pm 2.8	4.3 \pm 3.5	n.d.	n.d.
α,ω -Undecanedioic acid (C ₁₁ DA)	n.d.	n.d.	291.4 \pm 8.1	n.d.
α,ω -Hexadecanedioic acid (C ₁₆ DA)	65.7 \pm 12.2	2563 \pm 381	99.7 \pm 5.7	232.6 \pm 8.9
α,ω -Octadecanedioic acid (C ₁₈ DA)	n.d.	492 \pm 74.1	n.d.	196.0 \pm 7.8
Sum α,ω -alkanedioic acids	173.1 \pm 57.1	3233 \pm 472	391 \pm 13.8	431.9 \pm 16.8
Mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids				
χ,ω -Dihydroxyhexadecanoic acid (χ,ω -C ₁₆)	1007 \pm 133	n.d.	1320 \pm 175	n.d.
9,10, ω -Trihydroxyoctadecanoic acid (9,10, ω -C ₁₈)	366 \pm 52.6	572 \pm 150	366 \pm 19.4	n.d.
Sum mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids	1373 \pm 186	572.1 \pm 150	1687 \pm 194	0.0
Sum of extracted aliphatic acids	2985 \pm 616	8430 \pm 1210	4272 \pm 315	1333 \pm 159

n.d. = not detected

2.7. Statistics

Means and standard errors (SE) were calculated using Microsoft Excel 2013 for Windows (Microsoft, Redmond, WA, USA). All other statistics were performed using the R 3.0.3 software for Windows (R Core Team, 2013). The Shapiro-Wilk and the Bartlett test were used to test the data for normality and homogeneity of variances, respectively. Depending on the tests' outcomes, significant differences between the sampling dates were tested using the one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) with Tukey's honestly significant difference (HSD) post-hoc test or the Kruskal–Wallis test in connection with Dunn's post-hoc test. Correlation and regression (linear, exponential, logarithmic) analyses were separately conducted between the mass loss and the cutin/suberin monomers, the decomposition indices of the individual plant materials, and to test the relation between single cutin or suberin monomers during the incubation. We established ANOVA models with type III sums of squares to evaluate the influence of different factors on the decomposition of cutin and suberin specific monomers. We tested the influence of chain length (number of C atoms in each monomer), lipid type (*n*-carboxylic acid, α,ω -alkanedioic acid, ω -hydroxy alkanolic acid, or mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acid) and lignin content (derived from the NMR molecular mixing model) on the percentage of lipid concentrations left at each date of sampling. We established an ANOVA model including all three factors to analyze possible interactions between the factors and, subsequently, one-way ANOVA models to evaluate the main effects

of single factors on lipid decomposition. We used all extracted acids (not necessarily cutin or suberin specific) and sampling dates for the ANOVA models. We added interaction terms for all factors and the dates of sampling because effects may have been confounded with 'time' by using data from different dates of sampling. All interaction terms were non-significant ($p > 0.12$) indicating that the observed effects were mechanistically related to lipid decomposition. The effect sizes were reported as eta-squared (η^2) values. Since we only had one lignin content per plant material and date of sampling, we categorized this variable into a factor with three factor levels (low, medium, high) using equal interval classification. We did not additionally test for the influence of species (beech or spruce) because we postulate that differences in species are reflected by the respective chemical composition of the extracted monomers (chain length and lipid type) from beech and spruce. Environmental factors like differing microbial communities or pH values of the forest floor as related to different tree species may influence the decay of lipids (van Bergen et al., 1998; Hackl et al., 2005). We did not include such factors in the ANOVA models because the autochthonous species specific forest floor materials featured similar C/N ratios, pH values and water contents (Table 1) and were incubated at constant laboratory conditions. Our approach thus specifically evaluated the influence of the inherent chemical characteristics of the plant materials on decomposition. All statistical analyzes were regarded as being significant at a level of $p < 0.05$.

3. Results

3.1. Change in mass and chemical composition

The mass loss was greatest for the spruce needles (38.7 ± 3.4%), followed by spruce roots (20.5 ± 1.3%), beech leaves (17.3 ± 0.5%) and beech roots (6.0 ± 3.0%) (Fig. 1). The change in OC was similar and correlated well ($r = 0.78$ – 0.99) with the mass loss of the incubated plant material (Fig. 1).

An overview of NMR spectra is given in Supplementary Fig. S1. From these data the alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratio and the ratio of the signal intensities 70–75/52–57 ppm were calculated. The C/N and the 70–75/52–57 ppm ratios of all incubated plant materials significantly decreased during the incubation (Fig. 2). Concurrently, the alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios significantly increased (Fig. 2). Beech roots showed only a trend of increasing alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios. The course of these decomposition indices during incubation was consistent with the mass loss of the incubated materials. The C/N, 70–75/52–57 ppm and the alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratios of all incubated plant materials (except beech roots) significantly correlated with the mass loss of the respective material. The C/N and the 70–75/52–57 ppm ratios showed the strongest correlations ($r = -0.60$ to -0.92 and $r = -0.73$ to -0.97 , respectively). The results of the mixing model (Fig. 3) showed no significant differences in relative lignin content in spruce needles and roots but significant differences in beech leaves and roots. However, when comparing initial lignin contents and lignin contents at the end of the incubation, no significant differences could be observed for either plant material. The relative content of carbohydrates significantly decreased during the course of the incubation. Interestingly, the beech roots differed from this pattern where the

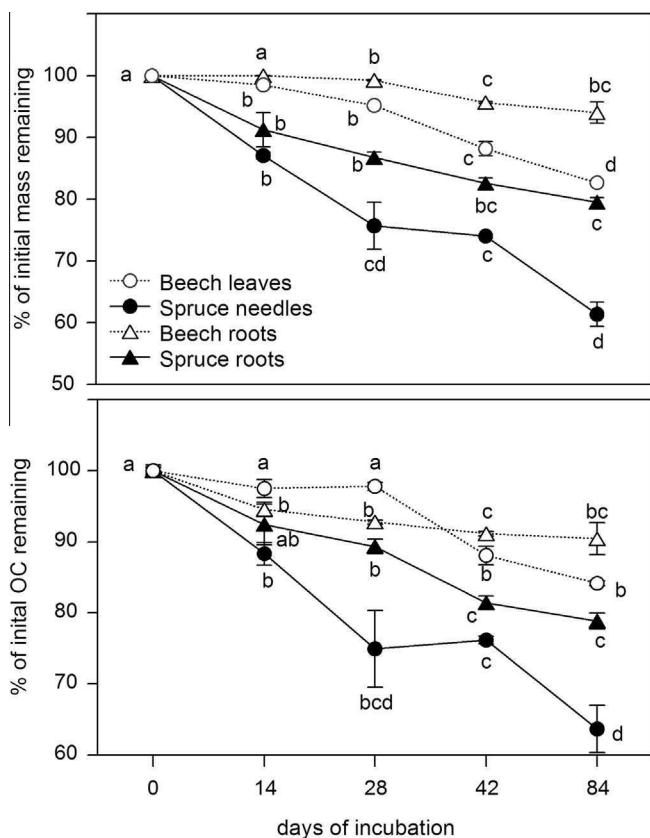


Fig. 1. Mean (±SE) % of initial mass and OC remaining of each incubated material at the different sampling dates. Letters indicate significant differences between the sampling dates.

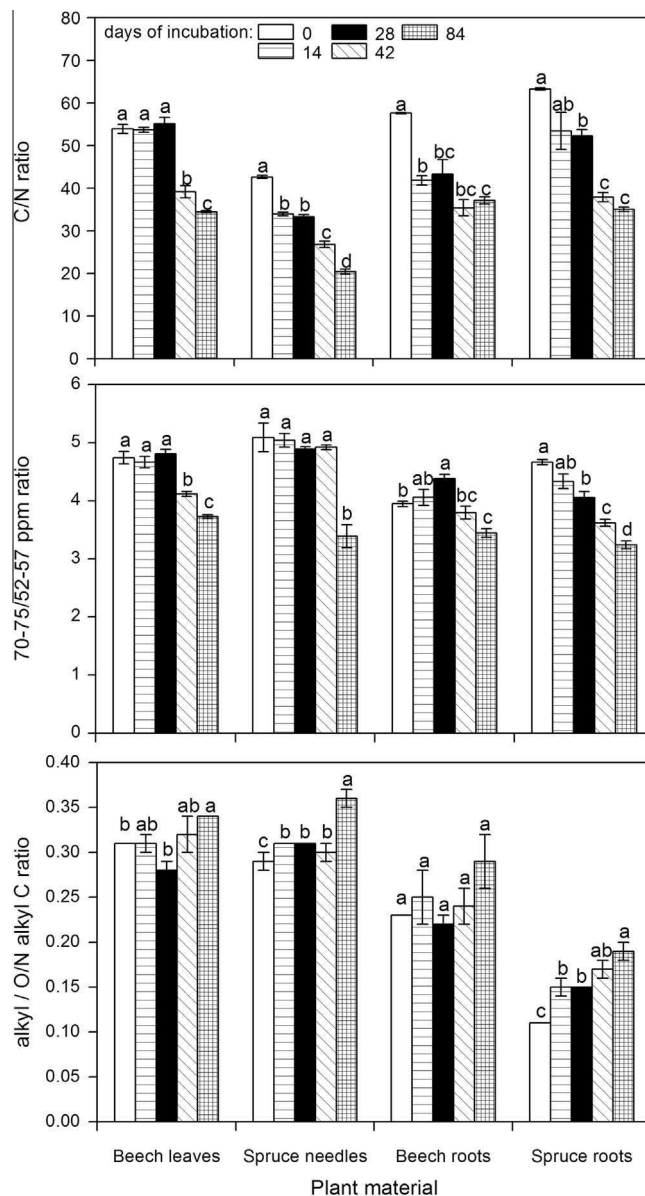


Fig. 2. Mean (±SE) C/N, 70–75/52–57 ppm and alkyl/O/N-alkyl C ratio of the incubated materials at the different sampling dates. Letters above the bars indicate significant differences between the sampling dates.

relative content of carbohydrates at the end of the incubation did not significantly differ from that of the non-incubated material. The relative content of lipids stayed constant (beech leaves and roots), significantly decreased (spruce needles), or even increased (spruce roots). The relative content of proteins significantly decreased in all plant materials except for the spruce roots, where it stayed constant and the beech roots, where it first increased but decreased again at the end of the incubation (Fig. 3).

3.2. Lipid concentrations and cutin/suberin derived monomers

The concentration of *n*-carboxylic, ω -hydroxy alkanolic, α,ω -alkanedioic, and mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids significantly decreased over time (Fig. 4). The concentrations of ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids of beech leaves and mid-chain substituted acids of beech roots and spruce needles differed from this pattern and did not decrease significantly. Notably, the beech leaves and spruce needles showed significantly higher concentrations of

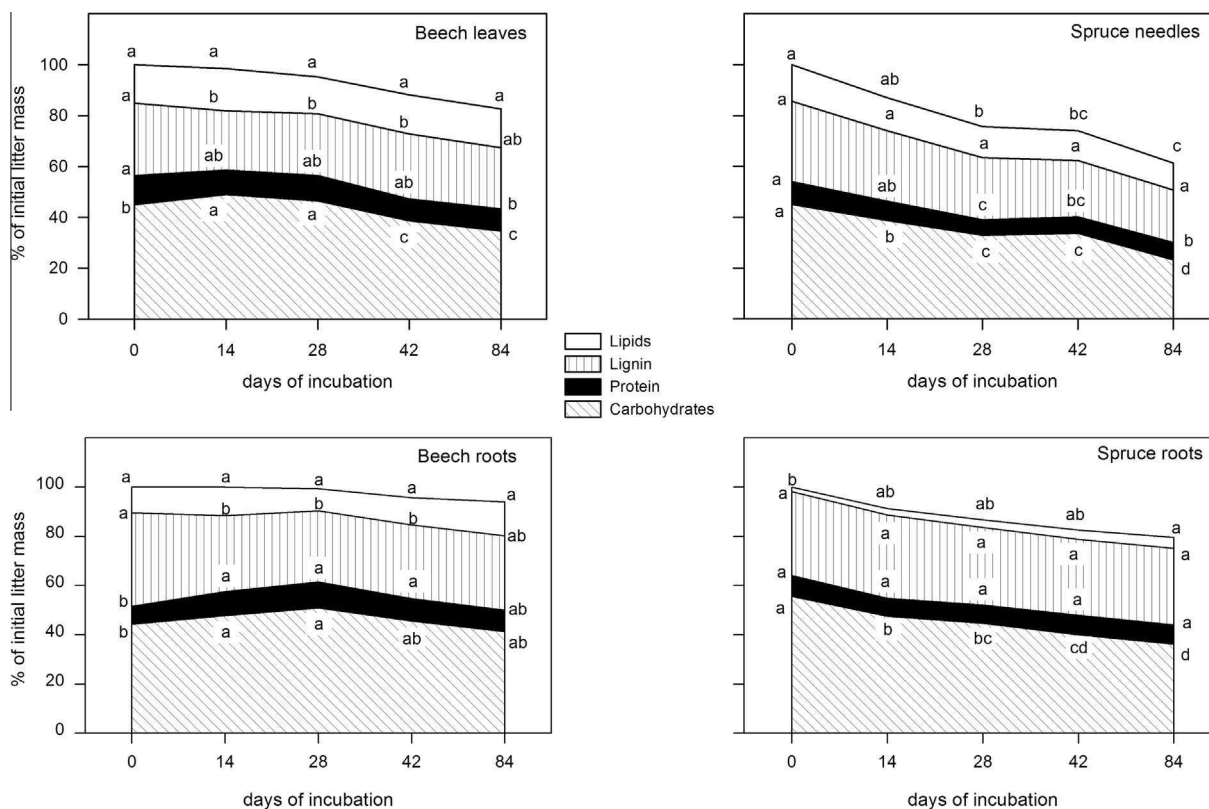


Fig. 3. Mean relative amount of lipids, lignin, protein and carbohydrates of the incubated materials at the different sampling dates normalized to the mass loss of the respective plant material. Letters near the bars indicate significant differences between the sampling dates. The data are derived from the mixing model that has been applied to the NMR spectra. The non-normalized data output of the mixing model is depicted in [Supplementary Table S1](#).

mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids ($p < 0.05$) than their respective root counterparts. The percentage of all acids remaining at the end of the incubation was $32.6 \pm 8.1\%$ and $19.0 \pm 4.7\%$ for the beech leaves and roots, and $43.3 \pm 10.8\%$ and $23.3 \pm 5.8\%$ for the spruce needles and roots, respectively. Interestingly, no mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids were released from the spruce roots. The ANOVA model including all three factors revealed no significant interaction between chain length, lipid type and relative lignin content. Thus, the main effects could be directly interpreted from the ANOVA models with one factor. Most of the variability in lipid concentrations was accounted for by chain length and relative lignin content followed by lipid type (Table 3). The direction of the main effects was as follows: (1) the higher the chain-length, the higher the lipid concentrations at the respective sampling event; (2) The higher relative lignin contents present in the sample, the higher the lipid concentrations at the respective date of sampling; (3) Lipid concentrations increased in the order carboxylic acids < α,ω -alkanedioic acids < ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids < mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids.

The concentration of the cutin and suberin monomers in the litterbags showed similar trends in all incubated materials, i.e., it decreased during the course of the incubation (Fig. 5) and significantly correlated with the mass loss of the respective plant material (Fig. 6). The best fit was achieved using simple exponential regressions, as evaluated by minimal values for p and maximal values for R^2 . The consistency of data is also partly mirrored in the NMR data. For example, the low yield of suberin markers of spruce (Fig. 5b) corresponded well with the low relative amounts of lipids detected by the molecular mixing model (Fig. 3).

The concentration of cutin monomers of the beech leaves decreased after 14 days to $801.8 \pm 36.3 \mu\text{g/g OC}$ ($47.4 \pm 2.1\%$ of the initial concentration) and stayed constant afterwards without

any trend of a further decrease. The concentration of cutin monomers of the spruce needles decreased stepwise. First, after 28 days to $2490 \pm 61 \mu\text{g/g OC}$ ($65.6 \pm 1.6\%$ of the initial concentration), and secondly, after 42 days to $1184 \pm 116 \mu\text{g/g OC}$ ($31.2 \pm 2.4\%$ of the initial concentration) (Fig. 5a and c). During decomposition, only the unspecific ω - $C_{18:1}$, 9,10, ω - C_{18} and C_{16} DA acids for beech and the 9,10, ω - C_{18} acid for spruce significantly correlated with the specific α,ω - C_{16} acids (Table 4).

The concentration of the suberin monomers of the beech roots decreased drastically after 14 days of incubation to $2386 \pm 130 \mu\text{g/g OC}$ ($30.8 \pm 5.5\%$ of the initial concentration), with no significant decrease towards the end of the incubation. The concentration of the suberin monomers of the spruce roots decreased to $263.7 \pm 57.3 \mu\text{g/g OC}$ ($22.0 \pm 4.8\%$ of the initial concentration) until the end of the incubation (Fig. 5b and d). The specific suberin monomers in this study (C_{18} DA, ω - C_{20} - ω - C_{24} for beech and C_{18} DA, ω - C_{20} and ω - C_{22} for spruce) showed highly linear correlations with each other during the course of the incubation (Table 5).

4. Discussion

4.1. Mass loss

The rapid mass loss of the leaves and needles in this study can be attributed to the high availability of easily decomposable substances in fresh plant material. Our results are similar to those of Girisha et al. (2003) for fresh pine needles and Aneja et al. (2004, 2006) who incubated fresh beech leaves and spruce needles. The decomposition indices (C/N, alkyl/O/N alkyl C and 70–75/52–57 ppm ratios) reflected the common changes in chemical composition during litter decay (e.g., Lorenz et al., 2000, 2004; Bonanomi et al., 2013; Cepáková and Frouz, 2015) at which the chemical

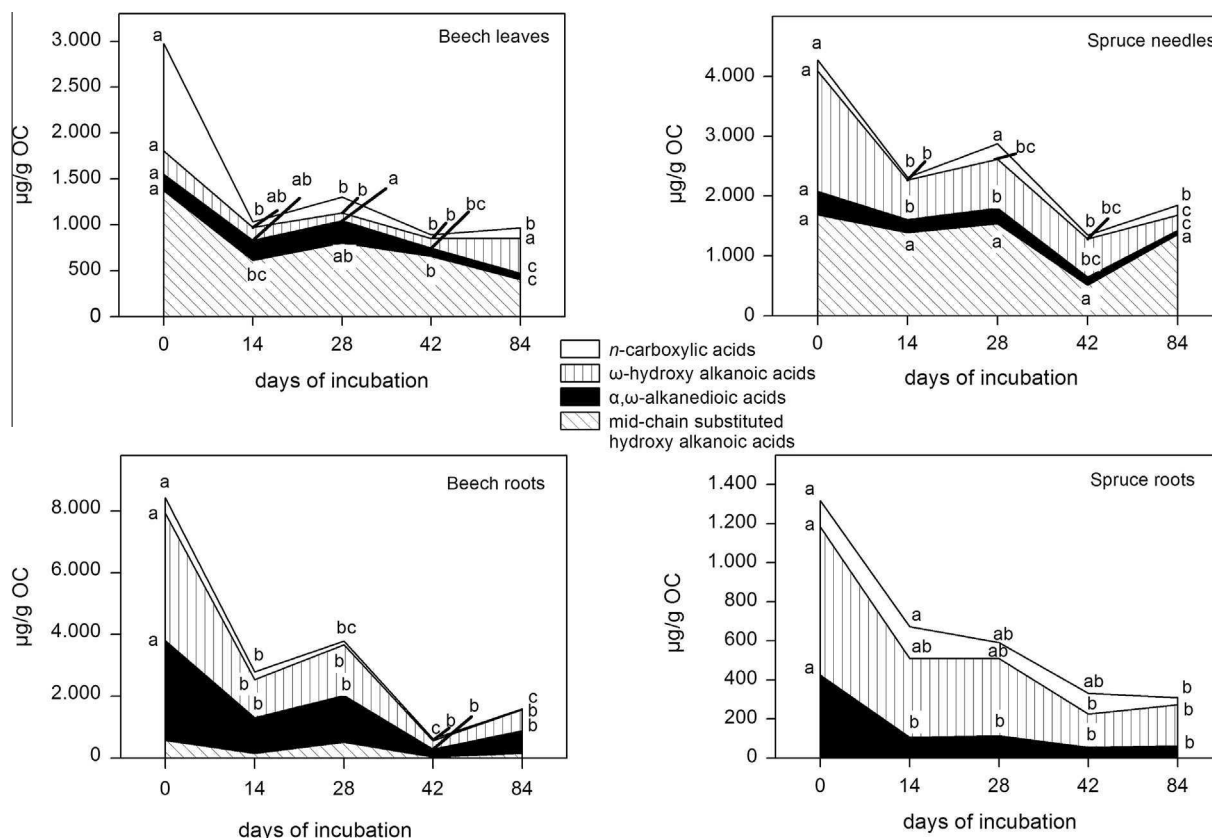


Fig. 4. Mean concentration (µg/g OC) of lipid types (*n*-carboxylic, α,ω-diacids, ω-hydroxy and mid-chain substituted hydroxy acids) of the incubated materials at the different sampling dates. Letters near the bars indicate significant differences between the sampling dates.

Table 3

Eta-squared (η^2) and *p*-values for the factors chain length (number of C-atoms in each monomer), lipid type (*n*-carboxylic acid, α,ω-alkanedioic acid, ω-hydroxy alkanolic acid or mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acid) and relative lignin content. The effect of the three factors on the lipid concentrations during decomposition was tested using ANOVA models with type III sums of squares ($n = 250$ for each model). The *p*-value for the model including all three factors was < 0.01 .

Factor	ANOVA models			
	η^2 for the model with all factors	<i>p</i> -Value for the model with all factors	η^2 for models with one factor	<i>p</i> -Value for models with one factor
Chain length		< 0.01	0.15	< 0.001
Lipid type	0.31	< 0.01	0.06	< 0.01
Relative lignin content		< 0.001	0.12	< 0.001

changes captured by the 70–75/52–57 ppm ratio were most closely related to the mass loss of the plant materials. The 70–75/52–57 ppm ratio does not compare large integration areas (unlike the alkyl/O/N alkyl C ratio), but relies on distinct peaks in the ^{13}C NMR spectrum which are thought to be more related to the actual chemical change of decomposing plant material (Bonanomi, 2013).

Notably, beech and spruce roots clearly decomposed more slowly than their respective aboveground counterpart as was also observed by others for different sets of species (e.g., Bloomfield et al., 1993; Harmon et al., 2009). This may be due to their higher initial amounts of lignin compared to the leaf and needle material ($p = 0.004$ and $p = 0.04$, respectively) and/or their higher C/N ratios (Berg, 1984; Zhang et al., 2008) (Fig. 2) which may retard decomposition.

Interestingly, the mass of the spruce needles remaining at the end of the incubation was significantly lower compared to the remaining mass of the beech leaves ($p \leq 0.01$) (Fig. 1). Spruce nee-

dles have been commonly regarded as being recalcitrant to decomposition (Chapman et al., 1988; Johansson, 1995) and a faster decay of spruce compared to beech litter was only documented by few studies (Vesterdal, 1999; Albers et al., 2004; Sariyildiz et al., 2005). The reason for the retarded decay of the beech leaves might be simply due to the exclusion of the meso- and macrofauna from the litterbags which may otherwise be responsible for a considerable mass loss by removing leaf fragments (Staaf, 1987; Kammer et al., 2012). Depending on mesh-size, litterbags may influence the accessibility of incubated material by meso- and/or macrofauna (Kampichler and Bruckner, 2009) and distort the actual decomposition process. However, for the aims of this study, the use of litterbags with a small mesh-size (80 µm) was crucial, because it enabled us to exclusively study the microbial decay (and thus the effect of chemical properties) of cutin/suberin and the respective plant materials on a mass basis. A possible loss of mass or the focal lipids (cutin and suberin monomers; discussed in Section 4.2) in soluble form (Rubino et al., 2010) should have

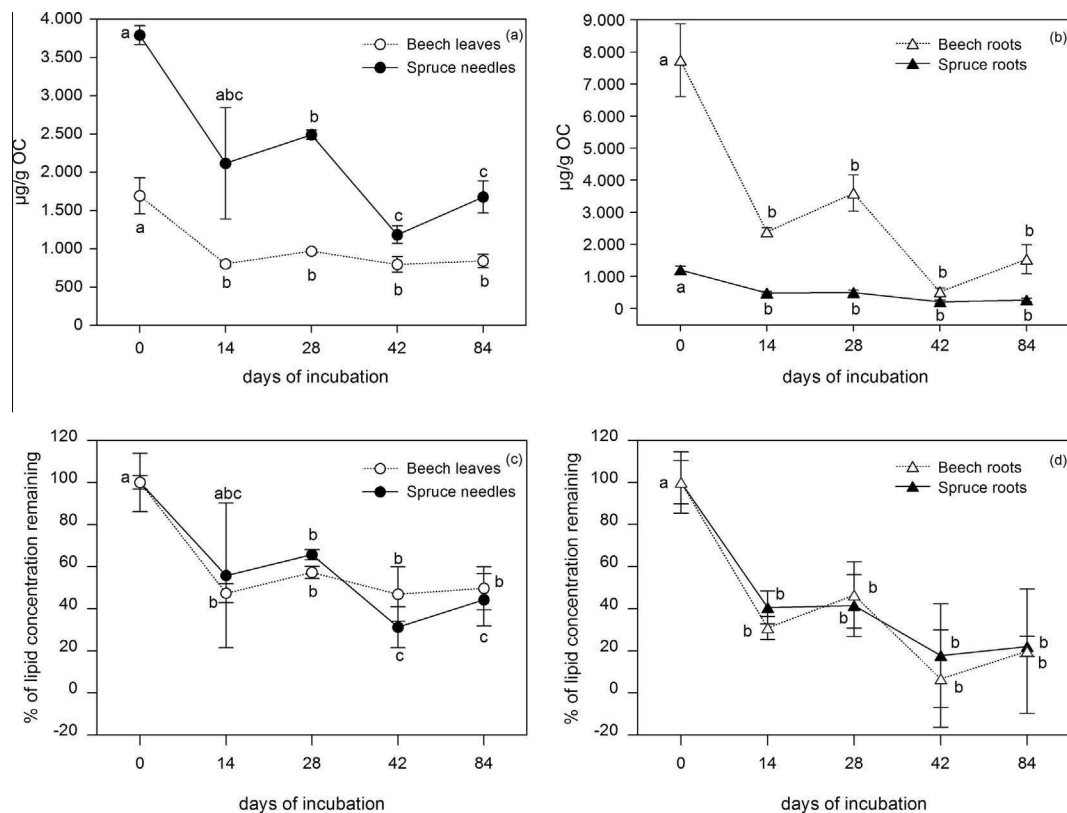


Fig. 5. Mean (\pm SE) amount of (a) cutin and (b) suberin monomers (in $\mu\text{g/g OC}$; cf., Table 2) of the incubated materials at the different sampling dates. Letters indicate significant differences between the sampling dates.

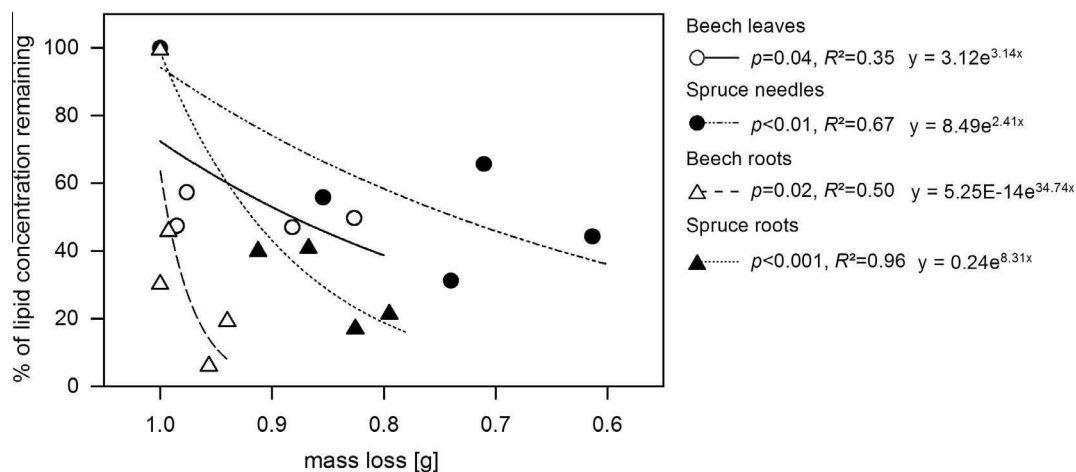


Fig. 6. Exponential regressions between the mass loss and the concentration of cutin and suberin monomers.

Table 4
 Pearson's product moment correlation coefficient (r) of the correlation between individual cutin monomers of European beech leaves and Norway spruce needles. Cutin specific acids are gray-shaded.

	European beech leaves					Norway spruce needles			
	C_{16} DA	ω - C_{16}	α,ω - C_{16}	ω - $C_{18:1}$	9,10, ω - C_{18}	C_{16} DA	ω - C_{16}	α,ω - C_{16}	9,10, ω - C_{18}
C_{16} DA	1	n.s.	0.64	0.70	0.60	1	n.s.	n.s.	0.61
ω - C_{16}		1	n.s.	n.s.	n.s.		1	n.s.	0.53
α,ω - C_{16}			1	0.82	0.90			1	0.87
ω - $C_{18:1}$				1	0.85				
9,10, ω - C_{18}					1				1

Degrees of freedom = 10, $p < 0.05$, n.s. = not significant.

Table 5

Pearson's product moment correlation coefficient (r) of the correlation between the individual suberin monomers of European beech and Norway spruce roots. Suberin specific acids are gray-shaded.

	European beech roots							Norway spruce roots				
	C ₁₆ DA	ω -C ₁₆	C ₁₈ DA	ω -C _{18:1}	9,10, ω -C ₁₈	ω -C ₂₀	ω -C ₂₂	ω -C ₂₄	C ₁₆ DA	C ₁₈ DA	ω -C ₂₀	ω -C ₂₂
C ₁₆ DA	1	0.99	0.99	0.82	0.73	0.97	0.96	0.96	1	0.99	0.86	0.87
ω -C ₁₆		1	0.99	0.82	0.74	0.97	0.96	0.96		0.89	0.95	0.91
C ₁₈ DA			1	0.82	0.73	0.98	0.98	0.98		1	0.82	0.87
ω -C _{18:1}				1	0.94	0.76	0.75	0.74				
9,10, ω -C ₁₈					1	0.65	0.64	0.64				
ω -C ₂₀						1	0.99	0.99			1	0.97
ω -C ₂₂							1	0.99				1
ω -C ₂₄								1				

Degrees of freedom = 10, $p < 0.05$.

been minimal because we gently rewetted the forest floor material with a sprayer and the lipids in question are characterized by a low water solubility (Nierop and Verstraten, 2004). However, another reason for a slow decay of the beech leaves might be the association of carbohydrates with lignin which may hamper the decomposition of the more easily degradable carbohydrates (Melillo et al., 1982; Berg and McLaugherty, 2008). The relative content of carbohydrates of the spruce needles at the end of the incubation was significantly smaller than that of the beech leaves ($p < 0.001$) (Fig. 3) indicating that the carbohydrates of the beech leaves seemed to be more protected against decomposition. Another explanation might be the lower C/N ratio of the spruce needles providing more favorable conditions for microbial growth. Likewise, the 'home-field advantage' may be relevant, which describes that plant litter decomposes faster when placed in its natural environment – as was the case in the present study – due to an adapted and specialized microbial community (Wallenstein et al., 2013). This is supported by Hobbie et al. (2006) who showed that spruce needles decomposed faster than beech leaves when both materials were placed in their 'home' environment. Conclusively, a combination of the above discussed effects may be responsible for the faster decay of the spruce needles.

4.2. Decomposition of cutin and suberin derived monomers and bound fatty acids

The incubated plant materials released highly differing amounts of cutin and suberin monomers (Fig. 5) which generally corresponded to previously suggested cutin and suberin specific monomers reported in the literature (Otto and Simpson, 2006; Mueller et al., 2012). To the best of our knowledge, the behavior of suberin during decomposition has not been reported. Our data show that significant decreases of the cutin and suberin monomers occurred within 14 days of incubation (Fig. 5). Evidence for a relatively fast decay of cutin is supplied by previous incubation studies. For example, Riederer et al. (1993) incubated beech litter under laboratory conditions and monitored cutin decomposition over 446 days. After 83 days, roughly 42% of the investigated cutin monomers remained, which is in the same range as observed in the present study.

The decomposition of all extracted acids as well as of individual (data not shown) and summed cutin and suberin monomers seem to level off during the incubation with rapid decreases after 14 days and only slower decreases thereafter (Figs. 4 and 5). Similar results were found by Riederer et al. (1993) for cutin. The slow-down of the decrease in lipid concentrations is also reflected by the exponential relation between cutin/suberin monomers and the mass loss of the respective plant material (Fig. 6). This indicates that studies which assume a similar degradation of cutin/suberin monomers and source plant material may overestimate the amount of root and shoot derived organic matter and underesti-

mate its turnover at least at initial stages of decomposition. Still, representing bulk suberin quantitatively by summing up its specific monomers (e.g., Feng and Simpson, 2008) remains reasonable because concentrations of specific (and unspecific) monomers in this study showed a highly linear correlation during the incubation for both beech and spruce (Table 5). However, several unspecific cutin derived monomers were uncorrelated to the specific ω -C₁₆ acids (Table 4) suggesting a different degradation of specific and unspecific cutin monomers.

To investigate possible controls of the inherent chemical properties of the cutin/suberin monomers and the plant material on the observed decomposition patterns we tested the effects of chain length (number of C atoms in each monomer), lipid type (n -carboxylic acid, α,ω -alkanedioic acid, ω -hydroxy alkanic acid, or mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanic acid) and lignin content (derived from the NMR molecular mixing model). Chain length explained most of the variability in lipid concentrations (Table 3). Our results are in line with earlier studies that have shown that decomposition of lipids decreased as chain length increased (Moucawi et al., 1981; Amblés et al., 1989). This, in connection with the slower mass loss of the root compared to the leaf materials (cf. section 4.1), suggests that suberin derived monomers, containing also acids \geq C₂₀, should decompose more slowly than cutin derived monomers, containing acids \leq C₁₈. In fact, the percentage of suberin monomers left at the end of the incubation was lower than (for spruce) or not significantly different (for beech) from that of the cutin monomers (cf. Section 3.2 and Fig. 5c and d). Feng and Simpson (2008) also found a faster degradation of suberin compared to cutin derived aliphatic compounds in soil. They ascribed this observation to a higher degree of degradation and thus recalcitrance of cutin compared to suberin derived compounds at the time when the biopolymers are incorporated into soil organic matter. However, this explanation cannot be valid in the present study, as we incubated fresh leaf/needle and root material without the presence of mineral soil.

Since lipid type and relative lignin content also explained a portion of the variability in lipid concentrations (Table 3; cf., Section 3.2), the fast decay of suberin monomers might be partly explained by the smaller amount of mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanic acids (C₁₆, C₁₈) present in root material (Table 2). Cross-linking of this lipid type to other monomers may involve primary and secondary hydroxyl groups (Kolattukudy, 1980) while ω -hydroxy alkanic acids of suberin may be involved in cross-linking only with one hydroxyl group. This may retard the degradation of mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanic relative to ω -hydroxy alkanic acids due to their position in the polymeric network (Nierop, 1998; Nierop and Verstraten, 2004; Naafs et al., 2005; Mendez-Millan et al., 2010).

Furthermore, the occurrence of lignin in the cuticles of spruce and probably also of other plant species might have a protective function against biodegradation and lead to the selective preserva-

tion of cutin during decomposition (Kögel-Knabner et al., 1994). Schreiber et al. (1999) found that lignin and suberin always occur in combination with each other in endodermal and hypodermal cell walls of roots from monocotyledonous and dicotyledonous plant species. Similar results for the periderms of roots of Norway spruce and European beech were found by Leuschner et al. (2003). Accordingly, the observed decomposition pattern of the cutin and suberin monomers might be subdivided into two phases: (1) in early phases, that part of cutin or suberin that is not associated with lignin, e.g. due to a surplus of cutin or suberin compared to lignin (cf. Leuschner et al., 2003), is readily consumed by microorganisms resulting in a rapid decrease of the respective monomers (Fig. 5); (2) After the first phase, only cutin and suberin associated with lignin remains, resulting in a decomposition that proceeds with the initially low decay rate of lignin (Berg et al., 2000). In the second phase, cutin/suberin, lignin and associated compounds would therefore start to accumulate relative to other compounds (Berg and McClaugherty, 2008). In this respect, the amount of cutin and suberin associated with lignin could be more important than the mere quantity of lignin. Evidence for a constant relative lignin content during the incubation, which supports the above proposed decomposition phases, can be drawn from the molecular mixing model applied to the NMR data (Nelson and Baldock, 2005). When comparing initial relative lignin contents and relative lignin contents at the end of the incubation, no significant change could be observed (Fig. 3), indicating that lignin decomposes more slowly than other biomolecule compounds. The significant differences of relative lignin contents at 14, 28 and 42 days of incubation in beech leaves and roots can be ascribed to changes in other biomolecule components, probably reflecting the colonization of the plant material by microorganisms. The proposed two phases would also explain the patterns observed by Riederer et al. (1993) who found a retarded decrease of cutin monomers after a sharp decline in early stages of decomposition.

However, about two thirds of the variation in lipid concentrations was not accounted for by the three tested factors (chain length, lipid type, lignin content). Similar effects of chain length and lipid type on lipid concentrations in surface soils under different tree species were found by Mueller et al. (2013). They stated that stabilization of lipids in soil occurs by interaction with the soil mineral phase which might be responsible for the higher concentrations of root in contrast to shoot derived lipids observed in soils. These interactions should be strongly dependent on lipid functional groups (Kleber et al., 2007). Such organo-mineral interactions were absent in the present study, but an interaction of lipids with other organic molecules might also be a possible stabilization mechanism (Hajje and Jaffé, 2006).

Another factor that might have influenced the observed decomposition may be co-metabolism (Kuz'yakov et al., 2000; Rinke et al., 2014). As the incubation starts, high amounts of easily degradable OC (like sugars) are available to the microbes enabling them to decompose also more resistant compounds. When the source of labile OC is depleted the microbes are not able to degrade the more resistant materials anymore and the decomposition of cutin and suberin levels off. Unless associated with lignin, the high relative amounts of carbohydrates still present in each plant material at the end of the incubation, of which a considerable part should be easily degradable, contradict this hypothesis (Fig. 3). Other factors that might highly alter the decomposition of plant materials are significant differences in pH value (Moucawi et al., 1981; van Bergen et al., 1998) and, in connection with that, differences in microbial community (Hackl et al., 2005). However, because the species-specific forest floor materials used in this study had similar characteristics with respect to pH and C/N ratios (Table 1), and the patterns of the decline in the concentrations of cutin and suberin monomers were closely related in beech leaves/

roots and their respective spruce counterparts (Fig. 5c and d), these factors did not seem to be relevant in the present study.

5. Conclusions

The rapid decrease of cutin and suberin monomers in this study indicates that both biopolymers are readily decomposed in initial stages of decomposition without any trend of suberin being more resistant than cutin. Cutin/suberin monomers and the mass loss of the source plant material were exponentially correlated and the decrease of cutin and suberin monomers leveled off during the incubation. This suggests that the turnover of root and shoot derived soil organic matter may be underestimated when assuming a similar degradation of biomarker and source plant material. Furthermore, beside chain length (number of C atoms in each monomer) and lipid type (*n*-carboxylic acid, α,ω -alkanedioic acid, ω -hydroxy alkanolic acid, or mid-chain substituted hydroxy alkanolic acid), relative lignin content explained a considerable portion of the variation in lipid concentrations over time. Accordingly, we propose a two phase model for the initial decomposition of cutin and suberin: (1) in early phases, cutin or suberin that is not associated with lignin is readily consumed by microorganisms resulting in a rapid decrease of the respective polymer; (2) after the first phase, only cutin and suberin associated with lignin remains, resulting in a decomposition that proceeds with the initially low decay rate of lignin.

However, a substantial part of the variation in lipid concentrations was not accounted for by the tested inherent chemical properties of the extracted fatty acids and plant material. This suggests that the decomposition of cutin and suberin is additionally modulated by a not yet quantified external factor.

Acknowledgements

Funding of the research unit FOR1806 “The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)”, which this project is part of, was granted by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft DFG. We would like to thank Dr. Thorsten Grams for assistance with the incubation experiment, Dr. Stefanie Heinze and Prof. Dr. Bernd Marschner for project coordination, Dr. Markus Steffens for comments on the manuscript, Gabriele Albert and Bärbel Angres for assistance in the lab, and Stephan John for help with the development of a lab protocol. We would like to thank Dr. Kevin E. Mueller and an anonymous reviewer whose comments helped us to substantially improve the manuscript.

Appendix A. Supplementary data

Supplementary data associated with this article can be found, in the online version, at <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.orggeochem.2016.02.006>.

Associate Editor—Klaas G.J. Nierop

References

- Albers, D., Migge, S., Schaefer, M., Scheu, S., 2004. Decomposition of beech leaves (*Fagus sylvatica*) and spruce needles (*Picea abies*) in pure and mixed stands of beech and spruce. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 36, 155–164.
- Amblès, A., Magnoux, P., Jambu, P., Jacquesy, R., Fustec, E., 1989. Effects of addition of bentonite on the hydrocarbon fraction of a podzol soil (A1 Horizon). *European Journal of Soil Science* 40, 685–694.
- Andreotta, A., Dignac, M.F., Carnicelli, S., 2013. Biological and physico-chemical processes influence cutin and suberin biomarker distribution in two Mediterranean forest soil profiles. *Biogeochemistry* 112, 41–58.

- Aneja, M.K., Sharma, S., Munch, J.C., Schloter, M., 2004. RNA fingerprinting—a new method to screen for differences in plant litter degrading microbial communities. *Journal of Microbiol Methods* 59, 223–231.
- Aneja, M., Sharma, S., Fleischmann, F., Stich, S., Heller, W., Bahnweg, G., Munch, J., Schloter, M., 2006. Microbial colonization of Beech and spruce litter—Influence of decomposition site and plant litter species on the diversity of microbial community. *Microbial Ecology* 52, 127–135.
- Angst, G., Kögel-Knabner, I., Kirfel, K., Hertel, D., Mueller, C.W., 2016. Spatial distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.). *Geoderma* 264, 179–187.
- Bååth, E., Söderström, B., 1982. Seasonal and spatial variation in fungal biomass in a forest soil. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 14, 353–358.
- Baldock, J.A., Oades, J.M., Nelson, P.N., Skene, T.M., Golchin, A., Clarke, P., 1997. Assessing the extent of decomposition of natural organic materials using solid-state ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy. *Soil Research* 35, 1061–1084.
- Berg, B., 1984. Decomposition of root litter and some factors regulating the process: long-term root litter decomposition in a Scots pine forest. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 16, 609–617.
- Berg, B., McClaugherty, C., 2008. *Plant Litter: Decomposition, Humus Formation, Carbon Sequestration*, second ed. Springer, Berlin Heidelberg, 338 pp.
- Berg, B., Johansson, M.-B., Meentemeyer, V., 2000. Litter decomposition in a transect of Norway spruce forests: substrate quality and climate control. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 30, 1136–1147.
- Biggs, A.R., Merrill, W., Davis, D.D., 1984. Discussion: response of bark tissues to injury and infection. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 14, 351–356.
- Bloomfield, J., Vogt, K., Vogt, D., 1993. Decay rate and substrate quality of fine roots and foliage of two tropical tree species in the Luquillo Experimental Forest, Puerto Rico. *Plant and Soil* 150, 233–245.
- Bonanomi, G., Incerti, G., Barile, E., Capodilupo, M., Antignani, V., Mingo, A., Lanzotti, V., Scala, F., Mazzoleni, S., 2011. Phytotoxicity, not nitrogen immobilization, explains plant litter inhibitory effects: evidence from solid-state ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy. *New Phytologist* 191, 1018–1030.
- Bonanomi, G., Incerti, G., Giannino, F., Mingo, A., Lanzotti, V., Mazzoleni, S., 2013. Litter quality assessed by solid state ^{13}C NMR spectroscopy predicts decay rate better than C/N and lignin/N ratios. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 56, 40–48.
- Carrington, E.M., Hernes, P.J., Dyda, R.Y., Plante, A.F., Six, J., 2012. Biochemical changes across a carbon saturation gradient: lignin, cutin, and suberin decomposition and stabilization in fractionated carbon pools. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 47, 179–190.
- Cepáková, Š., Frouz, J., 2015. Changes in chemical composition of litter during decomposition: a review of published ^{13}C NMR spectra. *Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 15, 805–815.
- Chapman, K., Whittaker, J.B., Heal, O.W., 1988. Metabolic and faunal activity in litters of tree mixtures compared with pure stands. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 24, 33–40.
- Eglinton, G., Hunneman, D.H., McCormick, A., 1968. Gas chromatographic–mass spectrometric studies of long chain hydroxy acids. 3. Mass spectra of methyl esters trimethylsilyl ethers of aliphatic hydroxy acids. A facile method of double bond location. *Organic Mass Spectrometry* 1, 593–611.
- Feng, X., Simpson, M.J., 2008. Temperature responses of individual soil organic matter components. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Biogeosciences* 113, 1–14.
- Feng, X.J., Simpson, M.J., 2011. Molecular-level methods for monitoring soil organic matter responses to global climate change. *Journal of Environmental Monitoring* 13, 1246–1254.
- Feng, X., Xu, Y., Jaffé, R., Schlesinger, W.H., Simpson, M.J., 2010. Turnover rates of hydrolysable aliphatic lipids in Duke Forest soils determined by compound specific ^{13}C isotopic analysis. *Organic Geochemistry* 41, 573–579.
- Girisha, G.K., Condron, L.M., Clinton, P.W., Davis, M.R., 2003. Decomposition and nutrient dynamics of green and freshly fallen radiata pine (*Pinus radiata*) needles. *Forest Ecology and Management* 179, 169–181.
- Hackl, E., Pfeffer, M., Donat, C., Bachmann, G., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., 2005. Composition of the microbial communities in the mineral soil under different types of natural forest. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 37, 661–671.
- Hajje, N., Jaffé, R., 2006. Molecular characterization of Cladium peat from the Florida Everglades: biomarker associations with humic fractions. *Hydrobiologia* 569, 99–112.
- Harmon, M.E., Silver, W.L., Fasth, B., Chen, H.U.A., Burke, I.C., Parton, W.J., Hart, S.C., Currie, W.S., Lidet, 2009. Long-term patterns of mass loss during the decomposition of leaf and fine root litter: an intersite comparison. *Global Change Biology* 15, 1320–1338.
- Hauff, S., Chefetz, B., Shechter, M., Vetter, W., 2010. Determination of hydroxylated fatty acids from the biopolymer of tomato cutin and their fate during incubation in soil. *Phytochemical Analysis* 21, 582–589.
- Hobbie, S.E., Reich, P.B., Oleksyn, J., Ogdahl, M., Zytzkowski, R., Hale, C., Karolewski, P., 2006. Tree species effects on decomposition and forest floor dynamics in a common garden. *Ecology* 87, 2288–2297.
- Holloway, P.J., Deas, A.H.B., 1971. Occurrence of positional isomers of dihydroxyhexadecanoic acid in plant cutins and suberins. *Phytochemistry* 10, 2781–2785.
- Holloway, P.J., Deas, A.H.B., 1973. Epoxyoctadecanoic acids in plant cutins and suberins. *Phytochemistry* 12, 1721–1735.
- Jansen, B., Nierop, K.G.J., Kotte, M.C., de Voogt, P., Verstraten, J.M., 2006. The applicability of accelerated solvent extraction (ASE) to extract lipid biomarkers from soils. *Applied Geochemistry* 21, 1006–1015.
- Johansson, M.-B., 1995. The chemical composition of needle and leaf litter from Scots pine, Norway spruce and white birch in Scandinavian forests. *Forestry* 68, 49–62.
- Kammer, A., Schmidt, M.W.I., Hagedorn, F., 2012. Decomposition pathways of ^{13}C -depleted leaf litter in forest soils of the Swiss Jura. *Biogeochemistry* 108, 395–411.
- Kampichler, C., Bruckner, A., 2009. The role of microarthropods in terrestrial decomposition: a meta-analysis of 40 years of litterbag studies. *Biological Reviews* 84, 375–389.
- Kleber, M., Sollins, P., Sutton, R., 2007. A conceptual model of organo-mineral interactions in soils: self-assembly of organic molecular fragments into zonal structures on mineral surfaces. *Biogeochemistry* 85, 9–24.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., 2002. The macromolecular organic composition of plant and microbial residues as inputs to soil organic matter. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 34, 139–162.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., Ziegler, F., Riederer, M., Zech, W., 1989. Distribution and decomposition pattern of cutin and suberin in forest soils. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenernährung und Bodenkunde* 152, 409–413.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., Hatcher, P.G., Tegelaar, E.W., de Leeuw, J.W., 1992. Aliphatic components of forest soil organic matter as determined by solid-state ^{13}C NMR and analytical pyrolysis. *Science of the Total Environment* 113, 89–106.
- Kögel-Knabner, I., de Leeuw, J.W., Tegelaar, E.W., Hatcher, P.G., Kerp, H., 1994. A lignin-like polymer in the cuticle of spruce needles: implications for the humification of spruce litter. *Organic Geochemistry* 21, 1219–1228.
- Kolattukudy, P.E., 1980. Bio-polyester membranes of plants – cutin and suberin. *Science* 208, 990–1000.
- Kolattukudy, P.E., 1981. Structure, biosynthesis, and biodegradation of cutin and suberin. *Annual Review of Plant Physiology and Plant Molecular Biology* 32, 539–567.
- Kuzyakov, Y., Friedel, J.K., Stahr, K., 2000. Review of mechanisms and quantification of priming effects. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 32, 1485–1498.
- Leuschner, C., Coners, H., Icke, R., Hartmann, K., Effinger, N.D., Schreiber, L., 2003. Chemical composition of the periderm in relation to in situ water absorption rates of oak, beech and spruce fine roots. *Annals of Forest Science* 60, 763–772.
- Lorenz, K., Preston, C.M., Raspe, S., Morrison, I.K., Feger, K.H., 2000. Litter decomposition and humus characteristics in Canadian and German spruce ecosystems: information from tannin analysis and ^{13}C CPMAS NMR. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 32, 779–792.
- Lorenz, K., Preston, C., Krumrei, S., Feger, K.-H., 2004. Decomposition of needle/leaf litter from Scots pine, black cherry, common oak and European beech at a conurbation forest site. *European Journal of Forest Research* 123, 177–188.
- Lorenz, K., Lal, R., Preston, C.M., Nierop, K.G.J., 2007. Strengthening the soil organic carbon pool by increasing contributions from recalcitrant aliphatic bio (macro)molecules. *Geoderma* 142, 1–10.
- Melillo, J.M., Aber, J.D., Muratore, J.F., 1982. Nitrogen and lignin control of hardwood leaf litter decomposition dynamics. *Ecology* 63, 621–626.
- Mendez-Millan, M., Dignac, M.F., Rumpel, C., Rasse, D.P., Derenne, S., 2010. Molecular dynamics of shoot vs. root biomarkers in an agricultural soil estimated by natural abundance ^{13}C labelling. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 42, 169–177.
- Mendez-Millan, M., Dignac, M.F., Rumpel, C., Derenne, S., 2011. Can cutin and suberin biomarkers be used to trace shoot and root-derived organic matter? A molecular and isotopic approach. *Biogeochemistry* 106, 23–38.
- Mooshammer, M., Wanek, W., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., Richter, A., 2014. Stoichiometric imbalances between terrestrial decomposer communities and their resources: mechanisms and implications of microbial adaptations to their resources. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 5, 22.
- Moucawi, J., Fustec, E., Jambu, P., Jacquesy, R., 1981. Decomposition of lipids in soils: free and esterified fatty acids, alcohols and ketones. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 13, 461–468.
- Mueller, K.E., Polissar, P.J., Oleksyn, J., Freeman, K.H., 2012. Differentiating temperate tree species and their organs using lipid biomarkers in leaves, roots and soil. *Organic Geochemistry* 52, 130–141.
- Mueller, K.E., Eissenstat, D.M., Muller, C.W., Oleksyn, J., Reich, P.B., Freeman, K.H., 2013. What controls the concentration of various aliphatic lipids in soil? *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 63, 14–17.
- Naafs, D.F.W., Nierop, K.G.J., van Bergen, P.F., de Leeuw, J.W., 2005. Changes in the molecular composition of ester-bound aliphatics with depth in an acid forest soil. *Geoderma* 127, 130–136.
- Nelson, P., Baldock, J., 2005. Estimating the molecular composition of a diverse range of natural organic materials from solid-state ^{13}C NMR and elemental analyses. *Biogeochemistry* 72, 1–34.
- Nierop, K.G.J., 1998. Origin of aliphatic compounds in a forest soil. *Organic Geochemistry* 29, 1009–1016.
- Nierop, K.G.J., Verstraten, J.M., 2004. Rapid molecular assessment of the bioturbation extent in sandy soil horizons under, pine using ester-bound lipids by on-line thermally assisted hydrolysis and methylation-gas chromatography/mass spectrometry. *Rapid Communications in Mass Spectrometry* 18, 1081–1088.
- Otto, A., Simpson, M.J., 2006. Sources and composition of hydrolysable aliphatic lipids and phenols in soils from western Canada. *Organic Geochemistry* 37, 385–407.
- Otto, A., Shunthirasingham, C., Simpson, M.J., 2005. A comparison of plant and microbial biomarkers in grassland soils from the Prairie Ecozone of Canada. *Organic Geochemistry* 36, 425–448.

- R Core Team, 2013. R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria, <<http://www.R-project.org/>>.
- Rasse, D., Rumpel, C., Dignac, M.-F., 2005. Is soil carbon mostly root carbon? Mechanisms for a specific stabilisation. *Plant and Soil* 269, 341–356.
- Riederer, M., Matzke, K., Ziegler, F., Kögel-Knabner, I., 1993. Occurrence, distribution and fate of the lipid plant biopolymers cutin and suberin in temperate forest soils. *Organic Geochemistry* 20, 1063–1076.
- Rinkes, Z., DeForest, J., Grandy, A.S., Moorhead, D., Weintraub, M., 2014. Interactions between leaf litter quality, particle size, and microbial community during the earliest stage of decay. *Biogeochemistry* 117, 153–168.
- Rubino, M., Dungait, J.A.J., Evershed, R.P., Bertolini, T., De Angelis, P., D'Onofrio, A., Lagomarsino, A., Lubritto, C., Merola, A., Terrasi, F., Cotrufo, M.F., 2010. Carbon input belowground is the major C flux contributing to leaf litter mass loss: evidences from a ¹³C labelled-leaf litter experiment. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 42, 1009–1016.
- Sariyildiz, T., Tufekcioglu, A., Küçük, M., 2005. Comparison of decomposition rates of beech (*Fagus orientalis* Lipsky) and spruce (*Picea orientalis* (L.) link) litter in pure and mixed stands of both species in Artvin, Turkey. *Turkish Journal of Agriculture and Forestry* 29, 429–438.
- Schreiber, L., Hartmann, K., Skrabs, M., Zeier, J., 1999. Apoplastic barriers in roots: chemical composition of endodermal and hypodermal cell walls. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 50, 1267–1280.
- Spielvogel, S., Prietzel, J., Leide, J., Riedel, M., Zemke, J., Kögel-Knabner, I., 2014. Distribution of cutin and suberin biomarkers under forest trees with different root systems. *Plant and Soil* 381, 95–110.
- Staaf, H., 1987. Foliage litter turnover and earthworm populations in three beech forests of contrasting soil and vegetation types. *Oecologia* 72, 58–64.
- Tegelaar, E.W., de Leeuw, J.W., Saiz-Jimenez, C., 1989. Possible origin of aliphatic moieties in humic substances. *Science of the Total Environment* 81–82, 1–17.
- van Bergen, P.F., Nott, C.J., Bull, I.D., Poulton, P.R., Evershed, R.P., 1998. Organic geochemical studies of soils from the Rothamsted Classical Experiments—IV. Preliminary results from a study of the effect of soil pH on organic matter decay. *Organic Geochemistry* 29, 1779–1795.
- Vesterdal, L., 1999. Influence of soil type on mass loss and nutrient release from decomposing foliage litter of beech and Norway spruce. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 29, 95–105.
- Wallenstein, M.D., Haddix, M.L., Ayres, E., Steltzer, H., Magrini-Bair, K.A., Paul, E.A., 2013. Litter chemistry changes more rapidly when decomposed at home but converges during decomposition–transformation. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 57, 311–319.
- Wiesenberg, G.L.B., Schwark, L., Schmidt, M.W.I., 2004. Improved automated extraction and separation procedure for soil lipid analyses. *European Journal of Soil Science* 55, 349–356.
- Winkler, A., Haumaier, L., Zech, W., 2005. Insoluble alkyl carbon components in soils derive mainly from cutin and suberin. *Organic Geochemistry* 36, 519–529.
- Zhang, D., Hui, D., Luo, Y., Zhou, G., 2008. Rates of litter decomposition in terrestrial ecosystems: global patterns and controlling factors. *Journal of Plant Ecology* 1, 85–93.

ELSEVIER LICENSE
TERMS AND CONDITIONS

May 19, 2016

This is a License Agreement between Gerrit Angst ("You") and Elsevier ("Elsevier") provided by Copyright Clearance Center ("CCC"). The license consists of your order details, the terms and conditions provided by Elsevier, and the payment terms and conditions.

All payments must be made in full to CCC. For payment instructions, please see information listed at the bottom of this form.

Supplier	Elsevier Limited The Boulevard, Langford Lane Kidlington, Oxford, OX5 1GB, UK
Registered Company Number	1982084
Customer name	Gerrit Angst
Customer address	Chair of Soil Science Freising, 85354
License number	3872460597305
License date	May 19, 2016
Licensed content publisher	Elsevier
Licensed content publication	Organic Geochemistry
Licensed content title	The fate of cutin and suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – Inferences from the initial decomposition of bound fatty acids
Licensed content author	Gerrit Angst, Lukas Heinrich, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner, Carsten W. Mueller
Licensed content date	May 2016
Licensed content volume number	95
Licensed content issue number	n/a
Number of pages	12
Start Page	81
End Page	92
Type of Use	reuse in a thesis/dissertation
Intended publisher of new work	other
Portion	full article
Format	both print and electronic
Are you the author of this Elsevier article?	Yes
Will you be translating?	No

Title of your thesis/dissertation	Disentangling the sources, chemical composition, and spatial distribution of soil organic matter in topsoil and subsoil under European beech
Expected completion date	Jun 2016
Estimated size (number of pages)	80
Elsevier VAT number	GB 494 6272 12
Permissions price	0.00 EUR
VAT/Local Sales Tax	0.00 EUR / 0.00 GBP
Total	0.00 EUR
Terms and Conditions	

INTRODUCTION

1. The publisher for this copyrighted material is Elsevier. By clicking "accept" in connection with completing this licensing transaction, you agree that the following terms and conditions apply to this transaction (along with the Billing and Payment terms and conditions established by Copyright Clearance Center, Inc. ("CCC"), at the time that you opened your Rightslink account and that are available at any time at <http://myaccount.copyright.com>).

GENERAL TERMS

2. Elsevier hereby grants you permission to reproduce the aforementioned material subject to the terms and conditions indicated.

3. Acknowledgement: If any part of the material to be used (for example, figures) has appeared in our publication with credit or acknowledgement to another source, permission must also be sought from that source. If such permission is not obtained then that material may not be included in your publication/copies. Suitable acknowledgement to the source must be made, either as a footnote or in a reference list at the end of your publication, as follows:

"Reprinted from Publication title, Vol /edition number, Author(s), Title of article / title of chapter, Pages No., Copyright (Year), with permission from Elsevier [OR APPLICABLE SOCIETY COPYRIGHT OWNER]." Also Lancet special credit - "Reprinted from The Lancet, Vol. number, Author(s), Title of article, Pages No., Copyright (Year), with permission from Elsevier."

4. Reproduction of this material is confined to the purpose and/or media for which permission is hereby given.

5. Altering/Modifying Material: Not Permitted. However figures and illustrations may be altered/adapted minimally to serve your work. Any other abbreviations, additions, deletions and/or any other alterations shall be made only with prior written authorization of Elsevier Ltd. (Please contact Elsevier at permissions@elsevier.com)

6. If the permission fee for the requested use of our material is waived in this instance, please be advised that your future requests for Elsevier materials may attract a fee.

7. **Reservation of Rights:** Publisher reserves all rights not specifically granted in the combination of (i) the license details provided by you and accepted in the course of this licensing transaction, (ii) these terms and conditions and (iii) CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions.

8. **License Contingent Upon Payment:** While you may exercise the rights licensed immediately upon issuance of the license at the end of the licensing process for the transaction, provided that you have disclosed complete and accurate details of your proposed use, no license is finally effective unless and until full payment is received from you (either by publisher or by CCC) as provided in CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions. If full payment is not received on a timely basis, then any license preliminarily granted shall be deemed automatically revoked and shall be void as if never granted. Further, in the event that you breach any of these terms and conditions or any of CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions, the license is automatically revoked and shall be void as if never granted. Use of materials as described in a revoked license, as well as any use of the materials beyond the scope of an unrevoked license, may constitute copyright infringement and publisher reserves the right to take any and all action to protect its copyright in the materials.

9. **Warranties:** Publisher makes no representations or warranties with respect to the licensed material.

10. **Indemnity:** You hereby indemnify and agree to hold harmless publisher and CCC, and their respective officers, directors, employees and agents, from and against any and all claims arising out of your use of the licensed material other than as specifically authorized pursuant to this license.

11. **No Transfer of License:** This license is personal to you and may not be sublicensed, assigned, or transferred by you to any other person without publisher's written permission.

12. **No Amendment Except in Writing:** This license may not be amended except in a writing signed by both parties (or, in the case of publisher, by CCC on publisher's behalf).

13. **Objection to Contrary Terms:** Publisher hereby objects to any terms contained in any purchase order, acknowledgment, check endorsement or other writing prepared by you, which terms are inconsistent with these terms and conditions or CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions. These terms and conditions, together with CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions (which are incorporated herein), comprise the entire agreement between you and publisher (and CCC) concerning this licensing transaction. In the event of any conflict between your obligations established by these terms and conditions and those established by CCC's Billing and Payment terms and conditions, these terms and conditions shall control.

14. **Revocation:** Elsevier or Copyright Clearance Center may deny the permissions described in this License at their sole discretion, for any reason or no reason, with a full refund payable to you. Notice of such denial will be made using the contact information provided by you. Failure to receive such notice will not alter or invalidate the denial. In no event will Elsevier or Copyright Clearance Center be responsible or liable for any costs, expenses or damage incurred by you as a result of a denial of your permission request,

other than a refund of the amount(s) paid by you to Elsevier and/or Copyright Clearance Center for denied permissions.

LIMITED LICENSE

The following terms and conditions apply only to specific license types:

15. Translation: This permission is granted for non-exclusive world **English** rights only unless your license was granted for translation rights. If you licensed translation rights you may only translate this content into the languages you requested. A professional translator must perform all translations and reproduce the content word for word preserving the integrity of the article.

16. Posting licensed content on any Website: The following terms and conditions apply as follows: Licensing material from an Elsevier journal: All content posted to the web site must maintain the copyright information line on the bottom of each image; A hyper-text must be included to the Homepage of the journal from which you are licensing at <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/journal/xxxxx> or the Elsevier homepage for books at <http://www.elsevier.com>; Central Storage: This license does not include permission for a scanned version of the material to be stored in a central repository such as that provided by Heron/XanEdu.

Licensing material from an Elsevier book: A hyper-text link must be included to the Elsevier homepage at <http://www.elsevier.com> . All content posted to the web site must maintain the copyright information line on the bottom of each image.

Posting licensed content on Electronic reserve: In addition to the above the following clauses are applicable: The web site must be password-protected and made available only to bona fide students registered on a relevant course. This permission is granted for 1 year only. You may obtain a new license for future website posting.

17. For journal authors: the following clauses are applicable in addition to the above:

Preprints:

A preprint is an author's own write-up of research results and analysis, it has not been peer-reviewed, nor has it had any other value added to it by a publisher (such as formatting, copyright, technical enhancement etc.).

Authors can share their preprints anywhere at any time. Preprints should not be added to or enhanced in any way in order to appear more like, or to substitute for, the final versions of articles however authors can update their preprints on arXiv or RePEc with their Accepted Author Manuscript (see below).

If accepted for publication, we encourage authors to link from the preprint to their formal publication via its DOI. Millions of researchers have access to the formal publications on ScienceDirect, and so links will help users to find, access, cite and use the best available version. Please note that Cell Press, The Lancet and some society-owned have different preprint policies. Information on these policies is available on the journal homepage.

Accepted Author Manuscripts: An accepted author manuscript is the manuscript of an article that has been accepted for publication and which typically includes author-incorporated changes suggested during submission, peer review and editor-author communications.

Authors can share their accepted author manuscript:

- – immediately
 - via their non-commercial person homepage or blog
 - by updating a preprint in arXiv or RePEc with the accepted manuscript
 - via their research institute or institutional repository for internal institutional uses or as part of an invitation-only research collaboration work-group
 - directly by providing copies to their students or to research collaborators for their personal use
 - for private scholarly sharing as part of an invitation-only work group on commercial sites with which Elsevier has an agreement
- – after the embargo period
 - via non-commercial hosting platforms such as their institutional repository
 - via commercial sites with which Elsevier has an agreement

In all cases accepted manuscripts should:

- – link to the formal publication via its DOI
- – bear a CC-BY-NC-ND license - this is easy to do
- – if aggregated with other manuscripts, for example in a repository or other site, be shared in alignment with our hosting policy not be added to or enhanced in any way to appear more like, or to substitute for, the published journal article.

Published journal article (JPA): A published journal article (PJA) is the definitive final record of published research that appears or will appear in the journal and embodies all value-adding publishing activities including peer review co-ordination, copy-editing, formatting, (if relevant) pagination and online enrichment.

Policies for sharing publishing journal articles differ for subscription and gold open access articles:

Subscription Articles: If you are an author, please share a link to your article rather than the full-text. Millions of researchers have access to the formal publications on ScienceDirect, and so links will help your users to find, access, cite, and use the best available version.

Theses and dissertations which contain embedded PJAs as part of the formal submission can be posted publicly by the awarding institution with DOI links back to the formal publications on ScienceDirect.

If you are affiliated with a library that subscribes to ScienceDirect you have additional private sharing rights for others' research accessed under that agreement. This includes use

for classroom teaching and internal training at the institution (including use in course packs and courseware programs), and inclusion of the article for grant funding purposes.

Gold Open Access Articles: May be shared according to the author-selected end-user license and should contain a [CrossMark logo](#), the end user license, and a DOI link to the formal publication on ScienceDirect.

Please refer to Elsevier's [posting policy](#) for further information.

18. **For book authors** the following clauses are applicable in addition to the above: Authors are permitted to place a brief summary of their work online only. You are not allowed to download and post the published electronic version of your chapter, nor may you scan the printed edition to create an electronic version. **Posting to a repository:** Authors are permitted to post a summary of their chapter only in their institution's repository.

19. **Thesis/Dissertation:** If your license is for use in a thesis/dissertation your thesis may be submitted to your institution in either print or electronic form. Should your thesis be published commercially, please reapply for permission. These requirements include permission for the Library and Archives of Canada to supply single copies, on demand, of the complete thesis and include permission for Proquest/UMI to supply single copies, on demand, of the complete thesis. Should your thesis be published commercially, please reapply for permission. Theses and dissertations which contain embedded PJAs as part of the formal submission can be posted publicly by the awarding institution with DOI links back to the formal publications on ScienceDirect.

Elsevier Open Access Terms and Conditions

You can publish open access with Elsevier in hundreds of open access journals or in nearly 2000 established subscription journals that support open access publishing. Permitted third party re-use of these open access articles is defined by the author's choice of Creative Commons user license. See our [open access license policy](#) for more information.

Terms & Conditions applicable to all Open Access articles published with Elsevier:

Any reuse of the article must not represent the author as endorsing the adaptation of the article nor should the article be modified in such a way as to damage the author's honour or reputation. If any changes have been made, such changes must be clearly indicated.

The author(s) must be appropriately credited and we ask that you include the end user license and a DOI link to the formal publication on ScienceDirect.

If any part of the material to be used (for example, figures) has appeared in our publication with credit or acknowledgement to another source it is the responsibility of the user to ensure their reuse complies with the terms and conditions determined by the rights holder.

Additional Terms & Conditions applicable to each Creative Commons user license:

CC BY: The CC-BY license allows users to copy, to create extracts, abstracts and new works from the Article, to alter and revise the Article and to make commercial use of the Article (including reuse and/or resale of the Article by commercial entities), provided the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, indicates if changes were made and the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0>.

CC BY NC SA: The CC BY-NC-SA license allows users to copy, to create extracts, abstracts and new works from the Article, to alter and revise the Article, provided this is not done for commercial purposes, and that the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, indicates if changes were made and the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. Further, any new works must be made available on the same conditions. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-sa/4.0>.

CC BY NC ND: The CC BY-NC-ND license allows users to copy and distribute the Article, provided this is not done for commercial purposes and further does not permit distribution of the Article if it is changed or edited in any way, and provided the user gives appropriate credit (with a link to the formal publication through the relevant DOI), provides a link to the license, and that the licensor is not represented as endorsing the use made of the work. The full details of the license are available at <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0>. Any commercial reuse of Open Access articles published with a CC BY NC SA or CC BY NC ND license requires permission from Elsevier and will be subject to a fee.

Commercial reuse includes:

- – Associating advertising with the full text of the Article
- – Charging fees for document delivery or access
- – Article aggregation
- – Systematic distribution via e-mail lists or share buttons

Posting or linking by commercial companies for use by customers of those companies.

20. Other Conditions:

v1.8

Questions? customercare@copyright.com or +1-855-239-3415 (toll free in the US) or +1-978-646-2777.

Study III

Tracing the sources and spatial distribution of organic carbon in subsoils using a multi-biomarker approach

Gerrit Angst, Stephan John, Carsten W. Mueller, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner, Janet Rethemeyer

Submitted to: Nature Scientific Reports (in revision)

1 **Tracing the sources and spatial distribution of organic carbon in subsoils using a multi-**
2 **biomarker approach**

3 **Gerrit Angst^{1*}, Stephan John², Carsten W. Mueller¹, Ingrid Kögel-Knabner^{1,3}, Janet**
4 **Rethemeyer²**

5 ¹Chair of Soil Science, Technical University of Munich, Emil-Ramann-Straße 2, D-85354
6 Freising, Germany

7 ²Institute for Geology and Mineralogy, University of Cologne, Zùlpicher Straße 49a, D-50674
8 Cologne, Germany

9 ³Institute for Advanced Study, Technical University of Munich, Lichtenbergstraße 2a, D-85748
10 Garching, Germany

11 *corresponding author: e-mail: gerrit.angst@wzw.tum.de, phone: +49 8161 71 4206

12 Aboveground and belowground sources of soil organic carbon (SOC) have rarely been
13 differentiated despite the fact that they may determine the fate of plant-derived carbon in soil.
14 The aim of this study was to assess the contributions of organic carbon from aboveground and
15 belowground parts of beech trees to subsoil organic carbon in a Dystric Cambisol developed
16 from Pleistocene glacio-fluvial deposits. Samples were taken from a regular grid installed on
17 the profile walls of three replicate transects increasing in horizontal distance to individual beech
18 trees. Different sources of SOC were distinguished by solvent-extractable and hydrolysable
19 lipid biomarkers aided by ¹⁴C analyses of mineral soil compartments <63 µm. The distance
20 from the trees had no effect on the investigated parameters. Instead, a vertical zonation of the
21 subsoil was detected. A high contribution of fresh leaf- and root-derived organic carbon to the
22 upper subsoil (leaf- and root-affected zone) indicate that leaf-derived SOC may still be of
23 considerable importance below the A horizon. In the deeper subsoil (root-affected zone), fresh
24 SOC was almost exclusively derived from the roots. Strongly increasing apparent ¹⁴C ages

25 (3860 yrs BP) indicate considerable contribution of SOC that may be inherited from the
26 Pleistocene parent material.

27 **Introduction**

28 In recent years, the importance of subsoils for soil organic carbon (SOC) storage and the
29 terrestrial carbon cycles has increasingly been recognized^{1,2}. Surprisingly, most of the studies
30 on SOC dynamics have been conducted in very shallow subsoils with a median sampling depth
31 of 20 cm¹, although a significant amount of SOC may be stored well below the first meter of
32 the soil profile³. The SOC stored at greater soil depths has been found to generally feature low
33 ¹⁴C contents (corresponding to high mean apparent ¹⁴C ages) that decrease with increasing
34 depth^{2,4,5}. This finding suggests that the SOC stored there is either partly inherited from the
35 parent material or stabilized over longer periods of time^{2,6}. Because subsoils are commonly
36 unsaturated in C and microbial activity has been found to be low^{7,8}, some authors regarded
37 subsoils as having the potential to sequester carbon^{6,9}. However, the processes and factors that
38 are important to subsoil organic carbon (OC) stabilization still remain poorly investigated².

39 The main source of SOC is plant-derived organic matter. Aboveground sources of organic
40 matter are leaf/needle litter and partly tree bark¹⁰. With ongoing time, the aboveground plant
41 inputs become incorporated into the organic layer and mineral soil via the soil fauna¹¹.
42 Belowground inputs are root-derived litter or root exudates¹² that are directly supplied to the
43 soil *in situ*. Recent studies suggest that SOC from aboveground and belowground sources may
44 highly differ in its degradability¹³. In a litter manipulation experiment, root-derived compounds
45 have been found to be a source of SOC with greater relative stability, whereas aboveground
46 leaf litter was found to be the source of the most actively cycling C¹⁴. This points to the
47 importance of unravelling the origin and spatial distribution of SOC as it determines the fate of
48 plant-derived C, either as mineralized CO₂ or as stabilized SOC¹⁵. However, the sources and

49 distribution of SOC in subsoils have rarely been addressed and are still subject to considerable
50 uncertainty.

51 In forest soils, the input of SOC from aboveground and belowground vegetation parts may be
52 strongly dependent on the distance to the trees¹⁶. This spatial dimension has mostly been
53 overlooked, and there have only been a few studies that involved the factor 'distance' in their
54 sampling design. The studies performed so far yield no uniform results. For example, in one
55 study, a significant small-scale variability of SOC stocks was found but with no clear relation
56 to the distance from individual beech trees¹⁷. In another study, an influence of the distance to
57 individual beech trees on the chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions and SOC
58 contents was absent¹⁸. However, these studies did not differentiate aboveground and
59 belowground sources of SOC. To the best of our knowledge, there has been only one study to
60 date that distinguished plant sources of SOC in a spatially coordinated sampling design¹⁹. The
61 authors found strong horizontal and vertical gradients in SOC from different plant sources
62 mainly controlled by the rooting zone of individual trees.

63 An approach to distinguish aboveground and belowground sources involves the analysis of
64 hydrolysable lipid biomarkers that are distinct to either root or shoot plant materials. The
65 biopolymers cutin (leaf-derived) and suberin (root-/bark-derived) fulfil this requirement and
66 have increasingly been used to study the fate of shoot- and root-derived SOC, respectively¹⁹⁻²¹.
67 Besides cutin and suberin, solvent-extractable lipids have been used to investigate the
68 contribution of root-, leaf-, and microbial-derived compounds to soil organic matter²²⁻²⁵.
69 Although solvent-extractable lipids are not necessarily distinct to aboveground and
70 belowground sources of SOC, they can be ascribed to either plant material when concentrations
71 of *n*-alkanes or carboxylic acids highly differ in roots and leaves²⁶. The combined use of
72 extractable and hydrolysable lipids has been shown to provide complementary information on
73 vegetation history and soil processes, such as leaching and bioturbation²⁷.

74 The aims of this study were to reveal the contributions to subsoil OC from aboveground and
75 belowground sources at different soil depths (down to 110 cm) and distances to individual beech
76 trees using solvent-extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers in connection with ^{14}C
77 measurements. The dominance of root-derived OC as a source for subsoil OC was assumed by
78 previous studies for the same site, based on gradients in SOC and ^{14}C contents and the chemical
79 composition of soil organic matter fractions^{5,18}. With the present data, we were able to verify
80 or falsify these previous assumptions.

81 **Results**

82 **Bulk parameters**

83 Because no horizontal differences in the investigated parameters could be detected, all data are
84 displayed as statistical means \pm standard error of the mean (s.e.m.) summarised for all transects
85 and horizontal sampling spots at the respective depth (cf. Statistics and calculations section).
86 Concentrations of both root biomass and necromass showed significant vertical decreases ($p <$
87 0.01) between the densely rooted upper subsoil (0 and 35 cm depths, B horizons) and the deeper
88 subsoil (85 and 110 cm depths, C horizons) (Table 1;¹⁸).

89 The SOC contents displayed a similar pattern with high contents in the upper subsoil (10 cm:
90 $11.6 \text{ g} \pm 1.1 \text{ OC kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$ and 35 cm: $5.2 \pm 0.5 \text{ g OC kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$) and significantly lower contents
91 at depths of 85 and 110 cm ($<0.5 \pm 0.1 \text{ g OC kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$; $p < 0.01$) (Table 1;^{18,28}).

92 The radiocarbon contents (Table 1) decreased slightly in the upper subsoil at the depths of 10
93 and 35 cm from $0.988 \pm 0.009 \text{ fMC}$ ($95 \pm 75 \text{ yrs BP}$) to $0.905 \pm 0.009 \text{ fMC}$ ($810 \pm 80 \text{ yrs BP}$).
94 Below the 35 cm depth, strong decreases were determined, with values of $0.723 \pm 0.026 \text{ fMC}$
95 ($2650 \pm 300 \text{ yrs BP}$) at the 60 cm depth, $0.624 \pm 0.028 \text{ fMC}$ ($3860 + 400 \text{ yrs BP}$) at the 85 cm
96 depth and $0.652 \pm 0.064 \text{ fMC}$ ($3750 \pm 810 \text{ yrs BP}$) at the 110 cm depth.

97 **Lipid biomarkers**

98 Solvent-extractable lipid biomarkers

99 The concentration of solvent-extractable lipids highly differed between roots and leaves. The
100 most prominent differences were observed in the concentrations of the odd-numbered *n*-alkanes
101 C₂₅-C₃₃ (equation (1), 332.4 ± 6.6 μg g⁻¹ OC in leaves and 15.2 ± 5.6 μg g⁻¹ OC in roots) and *n*-
102 fatty acids >C₂₀ (equation (2), 3596.1 ± 231.7 μg g⁻¹ OC in leaves and 122.7 ± 51.1 μg g⁻¹ OC
103 in roots), which were several orders of magnitude higher in leaves compared with those in roots
104 (Figure 1 and supplementary Table S1 online). These differences enabled us to develop the
105 P_{RML} ratio as a proxy for root-/microbial-derived SOC in contrast to mainly leaf-derived SOC
106 (cf. Methods section).

107 In the strongly rooted upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm depths), the contents of plant-derived *n*-
108 alkanes (C₂₅-C₃₃) decreased significantly (p = 0.02) between the 10 and 35 cm depths and then
109 remained constant with a slightly increasing trend below the 35 cm depth (Figure 2). The
110 dominant *n*-alkane in the upper subsoil was C₂₇. The distribution patterns changed with depth
111 towards longer chain lengths dominating at C₂₉ and C₃₁ below the 35 cm depth in the deeper
112 subsoil (Figure 3). In contrast, the plant-derived fatty acids >C₂₀ decreased from the 10 to 110
113 cm depths (Figure 2). The *n*-fatty acid distribution patterns were strongly dominated by C₂₂ and
114 C₂₄ (Figure 3). Below the 35 cm depth, the distribution patterns changed to being dominated by
115 C₁₆ and C₁₈. The fatty acids mainly derived from microorganisms (C_{16:1}; C_{18:1}, equation (3))
116 decreased strongly from 57.3 ± 20.1 μg g⁻¹ C at the 35 cm depth to 8.2 ± 2.4 μg g⁻¹ C at the 110
117 cm depth.

118 The P_{RML} proxy (equation (4), Figure 4) established in this study showed generally narrow ratios
119 (leaf dominated) in the upper subsoil at the 10 and 35 cm depths in the range from 0.20 ± 0.01
120 to 0.43 ± 0.08 and wider ratios (root and/or microorganism dominated) at the depths from 60 to
121 110 cm (1.38 ± 0.35 to 1.97 ± 0.13).

122 The CPI_{Alk} for *n*-alkanes (equation (5)), as a proxy for the degree of degradation of these lipids,
123 decreased from 5.6 ± 0.4 (10 cm depth) to 2.8 ± 0.2 (60 cm depth) and remained constant below
124 the 60 cm depth (Figure 4). The low CPI_{Alk} values at the 60 to 110 cm depths were very similar
125 to those found in *n*-alkanes from beech roots (2.2 ± 0.5 ; Figure 4). A different trend could be
126 observed in the values of CPI_{FA} (equation (6)) for *n*-fatty acids. This index showed a decreasing
127 trend from the 10 cm depth (6.6 ± 0.2) to the 35 cm depth (5.2 ± 0.4), but strongly increased
128 below the 60 cm depth to a maximum value of 11.1 ± 0.2 (85 cm depth) in the deeper subsoil.

129 **Hydrolysable lipid biomarkers**

130 All hydrolysable lipid biomarkers (Supplementary Table S2 online) showed significant
131 differences ($p < 0.01$) between the densely rooted upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm depths) and the
132 less rooted deeper subsoil (85 and 110 cm depths) (Figure 2). The suberin (root markers) and
133 ΣC_{vS} markers (plant markers; equations (8) and (9), see Methods section) decreased from
134 2127.9 ± 546.9 and $2127.3 \pm 535.9 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ OC at the 10 cm depth to 288.1 ± 195.4 and $78.6 \pm$
135 $64.0 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ OC at the 85 cm depth. Notably, the distribution of the suberin markers widely
136 resembled that of the ΣC_{vS} markers. The concentrations of the cutin markers (leaf markers;
137 $414.4 \pm 188.6 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ OC at the 10 cm depth, equation (7)) were substantially lower than that of
138 the suberin and ΣC_{vS} markers, and no cutin markers could be detected in depths greater than
139 35 cm (Figure 2).

140 **Principle component analysis**

141 The principle component analysis (PCA) was performed to evaluate the correlation of the lipid
142 biomarkers and the soil parameters in the strongly rooted upper subsoil (PCA_{10-35} for 10–35 cm
143 depths; Figure 5a) as opposed to the less rooted deeper subsoil (PCA_{60-110} for 60–110 cm depths;
144 Figure 5b). The first two principle components (PCs) together explained 63% of the variation
145 of the data (PC 1 = 39.7% and PC 2 = 23.3%; Figure 5a). Principal component 1 was mostly

146 influenced by the SOC and ^{14}C contents. Principal component 2 separated the solvent-
147 extractable (negative contribution) from the hydrolysable (positive contribution) lipid
148 biomarkers. The SOC and ^{14}C contents were strongly positively correlated with root biomass,
149 fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ and the *n*-alkanes ($\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$) and to a lesser extent with root necromass and
150 hydrolysable lipid biomarkers identified in this study. Notably, the root necromass and
151 hydrolysable lipid biomarkers plotted together as well as the plant-derived fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ and
152 *n*-alkanes ($\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$) (Figure 5a). A negative correlation could be detected between soil depth
153 and all other variables, with the exception of the unsaturated fatty acids ($\text{C}_{16:1}$; $\text{C}_{18:1}$), which
154 were widely uncorrelated to the investigated biomarkers and soil parameters.

155 The first two PCs (PC 1 and PC 2) of PCA₆₀₋₁₁₀ explained 62.7% of the variability of the dataset
156 (PC 1 = 45.9%, PC 2 = 16.8%; Figure 5b). Principal component 1 was mainly influenced by
157 the root necromass and biomass and soil depth. Principal component 2 was mostly influenced
158 by the solvent-extractable lipids (*n*-fatty acids and *n*-alkanes) and ^{14}C contents. The ΣCvS and
159 suberin markers were positively correlated with the root biomass and were most closely related
160 to the SOC contents, as was the case for the root necromass and ^{14}C contents. The analysed
161 solvent-extractable lipids were less correlated with the root necromass and biomass and
162 negatively correlated with the SOC and ^{14}C contents. Similar to PCA₁₀₋₃₅, the soil depth was
163 negatively correlated with most of the investigated parameters.

164 **Discussion**

165 The concentrations and homologue distribution patterns of the solvent-extractable lipids of the
166 beech leaves, which were dominated by *n*-fatty acids $>\text{C}_{20}$ and the C_{27} *n*-alkane, were similar
167 to the results of previous studies that investigated the lipid composition of European beech
168 leaves^{29,30}. To the best of our knowledge, the solvent-extractable lipid composition of European
169 beech roots has not been reported so far. The composition was dominated by C_{16} and C_{18}
170 homologues for fatty acids and C_{27} for *n*-alkanes (Figure 1). The most striking characteristic of

171 the solvent-extractable lipids in beech leaves and roots were their highly differing
172 concentrations in *n*-alkanes (C₂₅-C₃₃) and *n*-fatty acids (>C₂₀) (Figure 1 and supplementary
173 Table S1 online). These differences enabled us to (1) infer a leaf source of SOC where
174 concentrations of the *n*-alkanes (C₂₅-C₃₃) and *n*-fatty acids (>C₂₀) in the soil were considerably
175 high and (2) develop a proxy (P_{RML}) for the differentiation of leaf and root/microbial sources
176 of SOC.

177 The concentrations of suberin monomers released from the beech roots and the upper soil layers
178 were in the range of concentrations detected in a study that also investigated soil and plant
179 tissues in a European beech stand¹⁹. The concentrations of cutin monomers released from the
180 beech leaves in the present study were approximately four times lower than those observed in
181 the aforementioned study. This result may be due to the extraction of leaf litter in the present
182 study in contrast to the extraction of fresh leaves. However, the comparison of such data from
183 different studies is complicated because the lipid composition may change with the life span or
184 morphology of leaves and roots³¹.

185 The statistical analysis of the data revealed no influence of the distance from the trees on the
186 solvent-extractable and hydrolysable lipids as well as on the ¹⁴C contents of the SOC (cf. section
187 2.6). Instead, a pronounced vertical gradient could be detected with the largest decrease of the
188 investigated parameters between the densely rooted upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm, corresponding
189 to B horizons) and the less densely rooted deeper subsoil (60–110 cm, corresponding to C
190 horizons). These results reflect the findings of previous studies that investigated the chemical
191 composition and distribution of soil organic matter fractions in the same transects and ¹⁴C
192 contents in one of the transects^{5,18}. The authors did not find any horizontal trend but a similar
193 vertical gradient down to the 110 cm depth as was observed in the present study. The authors
194 hypothesised that OC inputs by roots likely played a dominant role for the observed patterns
195 because of a dense and even rooting of the upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm depths) and considerably

196 higher SOC contents of rhizosphere than that of bulk soil. This hypothesis could be confirmed
197 and expanded by the source identification of SOC in the present study.

198 The subsoil in the present study could be differentiated into two vertical zones, a 'leaf- and
199 root-affected zone' and a 'root-affected zone'.

200 The SOC in the leaf- and root-affected zone, corresponding to the upper subsoil (B horizons at
201 10 and 35 cm depths), was composed of a mixture of fresh leaf- and root-derived compounds,
202 evidenced by a positive correlation of SOC contents with the solvent-extractable and
203 hydrolysable lipids and root biomass and necromass (Figure 5a). The relatively high ^{14}C
204 contents at the 10 cm depth (0.988 ± 0.009 fMC; 95 ± 75 yrs BP) support the presence of SOC
205 from fresh sources (Table 1). The declining ^{14}C contents at the 35 cm depth (0.905 ± 0.009
206 fMC; 810 ± 80 yrs BP) indicate an increasing contribution of SOC derived from a relatively old
207 source and/or decreasing concentrations of fresh plant-derived SOC. In addition to root-derived
208 SOC, the strong correlation of the long-chain *n*-alkanes ($\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}$) and *n*-fatty acids ($>\text{C}_{20}$) with
209 SOC contents indicate the importance of leaf-derived SOC in the upper subsoil. This finding is
210 supported by the low values of P_{RML} (Figure 4). The low correlations of cutin markers with SOC
211 contents may be explained by an already advanced stage of decomposition of the leaf litter,
212 which is also reflected in the low concentrations of cutin monomers released from the extracted
213 leaves. Comparably low concentrations of the predominantly microbial-derived fatty acids
214 ($\text{C}_{16:1}$, $\text{C}_{18:1}$) that were uncorrelated with the SOC contents suggest a low contribution of
215 microbial-derived compared with plant-derived SOC (Figure 5a). Furthermore, the microbial-
216 derived fatty acids were uncorrelated to the soil depth, indicating a ubiquitous occurrence of
217 microbes in the upper subsoil.

218 The SOC in the root-affected zone, corresponding to the deeper subsoil (60–110 cm depths, C
219 horizons), was composed of relatively high amounts of old SOC (minimum values of $0.624 \pm$
220 0.028 fMC; 3860 ± 400 yrs BP) and smaller proportions of younger, mainly root-derived SOC.

221 The dominance of root- in contrast to leaf-derived SOC was clearly implied by the presence of
222 suberin along with the absence of cutin markers. Furthermore, dead fine roots were found to be
223 no older than 20 yrs³²⁻³⁴. Thus, the positive correlation of the fine root necromass with SOC
224 and ¹⁴C contents (Figure 5b) indicates that the root necromass was a major source of fresh SOC
225 at greater soil depths (60–110 cm depths). Strongly increasing CPI_{FA} values from depths of 35
226 to 60 cm and below (Figure 4) also indicate the presence of fresh SOC in the C horizons. The
227 high values of P_{RML} (Figure 4) indicate the dominance of root-/microbial-derived C₁₆ and C₁₈
228 fatty acids compared with mostly leaf-derived >C₂₀ fatty acids. The slightly hydrophilic short-
229 chain fatty acids (C₁₆ and C₁₈) are either translocated from the upper soil layers or are produced
230 *in situ* by microorganisms or roots³⁵. In this regard, microbial-derived SOC appeared to be of
231 minor importance because the concentrations of the microbial-derived fatty acids (C_{16:1}, C_{18:1})
232 were low and strongly correlated with the plant-derived fatty acids >C₂₀, indicating that the
233 former were rather derived from plant material from which trace amounts of these acids were
234 released (Figure 1). This finding questions the assumption of subsoil OC being enriched in
235 microbial-derived SOC³⁶. Surprisingly, the root biomass was almost uncorrelated to the SOC
236 contents, indicating that root exudates appeared to be of minor importance, probably because
237 of their higher lability in soils^{37,38}. The weaker correlation of the root necromass to the suberin
238 markers in the depth range of 60 to 110 cm compared with the upper subsoil (10 and 35 cm
239 depths) may be explained by a higher stage of degradation of the root necromass, which was
240 most likely more depleted in suberin monomers. The high correlation of suberin and $\sum C_vS$
241 markers in the depths of 60 to 110 cm indicates that the latter were most probably also root-
242 derived. Thus, our results support the notion of Rasse et al. (2005) that fresh SOC inputs to the
243 deeper subsoil are mainly root-derived.

244 However, a considerable amount of the SOC located at the depths of 60 to 110 cm was very old
245 and probably inherited from the parent material. Long-chain *n*-alkanes may contribute to the
246 older SOC pool at greater depth and were found to be relatively stable against

247 decomposition^{39,40}. These long-chain *n*-alkanes may thus be an important indicator for past
248 vegetation^{41–43}. The constant or slightly increasing concentrations of *n*-alkanes with increasing
249 soil depth (Figure 2), which were also observed by others^{25,40}, and the strong negative
250 correlation of *n*-alkanes with the ¹⁴C contents support their contribution to old SOC. Similar
251 results were reported by others, who found an accumulation of aliphatics with soil depth that
252 were likely not derived from the current vegetation⁴⁴. This inference is further corroborated by
253 very low values of CPI_{Alk} (Figure 4), indicating a high degree of degradation and, in turn, a
254 relatively high residence time of the *n*-alkanes in the investigated subsoil. Notably, the CPI_{Alk}
255 in the depths of 60 to 110 cm was highly similar to the CPI_{Alk} observed for the beech roots
256 (supplementary Table S1 online), suggesting that the CPI_{Alk} in soil may also reflect a more
257 recent input of root-derived SOC⁴⁵. Generally, the CPI_{Alk} values calculated from long-chain *n*-
258 alkanes must be interpreted with caution because they may vary strongly in different plant
259 species from 0.039 to 99⁴⁶. Another indication for SOC that is not derived from the present
260 vegetation is provided by a change in the distribution patterns of *n*-alkanes in the depths of 60
261 to 110 cm from a dominance of beech-derived C₂₇ *n*-alkanes to a dominance of C₂₉ and C₃₁ *n*-
262 alkanes (Figure 3). However, compound-specific radiocarbon analyses of *n*-alkanes are
263 required to undoubtedly prove the assumption that these lipids were considerably old.
264 Synthetically, all the data for the deeper subsoil indicate that most of the SOC located at these
265 depths likely originated from an old source and may potentially be inherited from the parent
266 material. Similarly, other authors stated that the very old apparent ¹⁴C ages of some soils may
267 reflect the dilution of inherent geogenic carbon with younger SOC².

268 Our results have some important implications for C allocation in subsoils. Considerable
269 amounts of leaf-derived SOC (presence of cutin markers and low P_{RML} values) were still found
270 in the B horizons of the soil profiles (down to 35 cm depth). This finding indicates that
271 bioturbation has occurred, even at the 35 cm depth in the subsoil, because cutin is characterised

272 by a low water solubility⁴⁷ and thus a translocation by water is unlikely. This finding is
273 surprising because the soil conditions were rather unfavourable for soil fauna (e.g. low pH 3.4–
274 4.5; cf. section 2.1) in the investigated Cambisol. The absence of cutin markers in the deeper
275 subsoil (60–110 cm depth) indicates that bioturbation no longer occurs at that depth, probably
276 due to a very low food quality⁴⁸. Although not directly monitored, our data enabled us to obtain
277 information on bioturbation processes that may be important for the translocation of
278 considerable amounts of leaf-derived SOC into subsoils. In this regard, some authors proposed
279 sequestering SOC in subsoils by planting deep rooting plant species that would allocate root-
280 derived SOC to deep soil layers^{3,6}. European beech may develop a deep rooting system¹⁶, and
281 the amount of root biomass and necromass may still be considerably high at soil depths greater
282 than 0.6 m^{49,50}. Our results do not confirm these hypotheses, but indicate that the recent tree
283 vegetation influences the SOC mainly in the uppermost subsoil horizons (down to the 35 cm
284 depth). The deeper subsoil receives considerably smaller inputs of fresh, root-derived organic
285 carbon that is likely of little importance in the present study because of very high mean apparent
286 ¹⁴C ages below the 35 cm depth. Our results indicate that the allocation of SOC into deep soil
287 layers cannot be accomplished by simply establishing typical deep rooting plant species, but
288 that site-specific factors may essentially control the spatial growth of the rooting system.

289 In summary, we identified lipid biomarkers specific to European beech that enabled us to trace
290 SOC from leaf, root and microbial sources at different soil depths and distances from individual
291 trees. The distribution of lipid biomarkers was not influenced by the distance from individual
292 trees but by vertically stratified inputs of leaf- and root-derived SOC. Accordingly, we
293 distinguished two vertical zones. (1) The root- and leaf-affected zone (10 and 35 cm depth; Bsv
294 and Bv horizons) was composed of fresh root- and shoot-derived SOC, indicating that
295 contributions of leaf-derived SOC may be still important well below the A horizons of a soil.
296 (2) The root-affected zone (60 to 110 cm depth; ICv and IICv horizons) was composed of fresh

297 root-derived SOC, with an important contribution of relatively old SOC with high mean
298 apparent ¹⁴C ages (up to 3860 yrs. BP). This old SOC was potentially inherited from the parent
299 material or stabilized over thousands of years and has to be considered as an important
300 contributor to the SOC pool in deep subsoils. Future studies should focus on input pathways of
301 SOC from different sources to help elucidate the evolution of SOC distribution patterns, such
302 as those observed in the present study.

303 **Methods**

304 **Study area and soil sampling**

305 The study was performed at the Grunderwald, a managed, even-aged European beech forest
306 (*Fagus sylvatica* L.) established in 1916, located northwest of Hannover (52° 34' 22" N, 9°18'
307 51" E), Germany. The predominant soil type was an acidic (pH 3.4–4.5), sandy (77.3% sand,
308 18.4% silt and 4.4% clay) Dystric Cambisol⁵¹ developed from sandy glacio-fluvial deposits
309 (Saale glacial), the humus form was moder. The phyllosilicate mineralogy was characterised
310 by the presence of chlorite, mixed-layer minerals, kaolinite and illite, whereas smectites and
311 carbonates were absent. A more detailed description of the study area is given elsewhere¹⁸.

312 Three 3.15 m long and 2.00 m deep transects were dug, each starting at the stem base of a
313 mature beech tree. The direction of each transect was chosen such that the stem base of
314 neighbouring trees was not reached to track the influence of a single tree on the spatial
315 distribution of selected soil properties. Composite soil samples (each ~1 kg) were taken next to
316 the tree (0 cm), at an intermediate distance from the tree (135 cm), and far from the tree (270
317 cm) down to a depth of 110 cm (starting at 10 cm depth with 25 cm depth increments, n = 45).
318 The first vertical sampling spot was set to 10 cm depth (Bsw horizon) to ensure a regular
319 sampling along the grid that is unbiased by varying topsoil thicknesses. This study thus
320 exclusively investigated subsoil samples. In addition, leaf litter (n = 3) and roots (n = 3) of
321 European beech were randomly collected from each transect. The soil samples were air-dried

322 and sieved to <2 mm, and the litter and root samples were freeze dried and finely ground. All
323 samples were subjected to a sequential extraction procedure to release solvent-extractable and
324 hydrolysable lipids. Data regarding root biomass, root necromass and SOC contents were partly
325 derived from previous studies at the same site^{18,28}. Twelve data points regarding root biomass
326 and necromass were supplied by Kristina Kirfel (Albrecht von Haller Institute for Plant
327 Sciences, Georg-August-Universität Göttingen, Germany).

328 **SOC analysis**

329 Carbon measurements of all soil samples were performed using an elemental analyzer
330 (EuroVector, Milan, Italy) via dry combustion. An aliquot of 1–2 mg of each sample was
331 ground and used for analysis. All measurements were performed in duplicate. Because
332 carbonates were absent from the study area¹⁸, all carbon contents were equal to the organic
333 carbon contents.

334 **Radiocarbon analysis**

335 Because the SOC content of the sand fraction was very low ($\leq 0.3 \text{ g kg}^{-1}$;¹⁸), this fraction was
336 removed by dry sieving (mesh size of 63 μm). All samples were processed using a modified
337 protocol published earlier⁵². Briefly, potentially present inorganic carbon was removed by
338 extraction with 0.5% HCl. The suspension was placed in a drying oven for one hour at 60 °C
339 and then left overnight at room temperature. The hydrochloric acid was removed by washing
340 with Milli-Q water to pH 5. The samples were dried at 60 °C and subsequently graphitized with
341 H₂ over an iron catalyst. The radiocarbon contents of the samples were then measured on a 6
342 MV Tandetron AMS (HVE, Netherlands) at the University of Cologne. The results of the ¹⁴C
343 measurements were reported as fraction modern carbon (fMC) and as apparent conventional
344 ¹⁴C ages in years before present (yrs BP), related to 1950.

345 **Sequential liquid extraction procedure**

346 **Analysis of the solvent-extractable lipids**

347 Lipids were extracted from ~20–50 g of bulk soil and 1.0–1.5 g of beech leaf and root material
348 using accelerated solvent extraction (Dionex ASE 350, USA) with dichloromethane:methanol
349 (9:1, 100 bar, 120 °C, 20 min). The extracts were saponified with methanolic KOH (0.5 M) and
350 then separated into a neutral and an acid fraction by liquid–liquid phase separation
351 (water:dichloromethane). The *n*-alkanes were separated from the dichloromethane phase by
352 eluting with hexane using column chromatography (activated SiO₂; mesh size 60 μm). After
353 acidification with concentrated HCl, the acid fraction was derivatised using methanolic HCl
354 (95:5). Fatty acid methyl esters (FAMES) were separated and purified over a SiO₂–Na₂SO₄
355 column with dichloromethane:hexane (2:1).

356 The *n*-alkanes and FAMES were measured using a gas chromatograph equipped with a flame
357 ionisation detector (GC-FID, 5890 series II plus, Hewlett Packard, USA equipped with DB-
358 5MS column 50 m and 5 m pre-column, 0.2 mm ID, 0.33 μm df). Lipid identification and
359 quantification was performed using external standard mixtures.

360 **Analysis of the hydrolysable lipids**

361 After pre-extraction of the solvent-extractable lipids, the soil/plant residues were subjected to
362 alkaline hydrolysis to release hydrolysable lipids. The samples, 10 g of soil and 0.5 g of plant
363 material, were saponified with methanolic KOH in teflon lined bombs at 100°C for 3 hours.
364 The extracts were processed, qualified and quantified using GC/MS, following the procedure
365 described elsewhere⁵³. The amounts of aliphatic acids were normalised to the OC content of the
366 respective sample (stated as μg g⁻¹ OC).

367 **Identification of lipid biomarkers for distinguishing aboveground, belowground and** 368 **microbial sources of SOC**

369 **Solvent-extractable lipid biomarkers**

370 The vegetation markers in this study were selected according to their occurrence in the analysed
371 beech leaves and roots (Figure 1, supplementary Table S1 online) and previously published
372 biomarkers²¹.

373 Waxes derived from higher plants are commonly identified by large abundances of long-chain,
374 odd-numbered *n*-alkane homologues C₂₁ to C₃₃ and long-chain *n*-fatty acids >C₂₀^{54,55}. These
375 compounds were also found to be the most abundant compounds in the beech leaves and roots
376 of the present study (Figure 1, supplementary Table S1 online). Notably, the concentrations of
377 the odd-numbered *n*-alkanes C₂₅-C₃₃ and *n*-fatty acids C₂₀-C₃₂ were several orders of magnitude
378 higher in leaves compared with those in roots (Figure 1). Similar results were obtained by others
379 for *n*-alkanes in the roots and leaves of different plant species²⁶. We assume that considerably
380 high concentrations of the mentioned lipids (*n*-alkanes C₂₅-C₃₃ and *n*-fatty acids C₂₀-C₃₂) in soil
381 are indicative of SOC being mainly derived from leaves:

$$382 \quad n\text{-Alkanes (C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33}) = \Sigma (\text{C}_{25}\text{-C}_{33})_{\text{odd}} \quad (1)$$

383 and

$$384 \quad n\text{-Fatty acids } >\text{C}_{20} = \Sigma_{\text{FA}}(\text{C}_{20}\text{-C}_{32}) \quad (2)$$

385 The *n*-fatty acids extracted from beech leaves and roots (Figure 1) showed not only large
386 differences in the concentrations but also in the distribution patterns of the homologues. The
387 beech leaves were dominated by *n*-fatty acids >C₂₀ (equation 2), whereas short-chain *n*-fatty
388 acids C₁₄-C₁₈ were the most abundant compounds in beech roots dominated by C₁₆ (Figure 1).
389 We thus used the ratio of short-chain *n*-fatty acids (C₁₄-C₁₈, derived from roots and/or
390 microorganisms) to long-chain *n*-fatty acids (>C₂₀, dominant in leaves in the present study)
391 expressed by the proxy termed P_{RML} (root-/microbial- vs. leaf-derived SOC) to differentiate
392 SOC derived from roots and/or microorganisms in relation to SOC derived from leaves:

$$393 \quad \text{P}_{\text{RML}} = \Sigma_{\text{FA}}(\text{C}_{14}\text{-C}_{18}) / \Sigma_{\text{FA}}(>\text{C}_{20}) \quad (3)$$

394 Only trace amounts of mono-unsaturated fatty acids C_{16:1} and C_{18:1} could be detected in the
395 leaves and roots of the present study. Thus, these unsaturated compounds were used as
396 indicators of microbial-derived SOC according to the findings of a previous study²²:

$$397 \quad n\text{-Fatty acids (C}_{16:1}; \text{C}_{18:1}) = \Sigma_{\text{FA}}(\text{C}_{16:1}; \text{C}_{18:1}) \quad (4)$$

398 The degradation of plant material leads to decreasing abundances of odd-numbered *n*-alkanes
399 and decreasing even-numbered *n*-fatty acids. This can be identified by the carbon preference
400 index (CPI)⁵⁶, which reflects the odd-over-even and the even-over-odd predominance of *n*-
401 alkanes and fatty acids, as given below, respectively.

$$402 \quad \text{CPI}_{\text{Alk}} = 0.5 * [(\Sigma z\text{-C}_{21-31} \text{ odd} / \Sigma z\text{-C}_{20}\text{-C}_{30} \text{ even}) / (\Sigma z\text{-C}_{21-31} \text{ odd} / \Sigma z\text{-C}_{22}\text{-C}_{32} \text{ even})] \quad (5)$$

$$403 \quad \text{CPI}_{\text{FA}} = 0.5 * [(\Sigma z\text{-C}_{12-30} \text{ even} / \Sigma z\text{-C}_{11}\text{-C}_{29} \text{ odd}) / (\Sigma z\text{-C}_{12-30} \text{ even} / \Sigma z\text{-C}_{13}\text{-C}_{31} \text{ odd})] \quad (6)$$

404 The equations were slightly modified with *z* being the number of carbon atoms⁵⁷. High CPI
405 values (>10) reflect the input of mainly fresh SOC, and low CPI values (<<10) indicate the
406 degradation of SOC⁵⁶.

407 **Hydrolysable lipid biomarkers**

408 Leaves and roots were characterised by different abundances and chain lengths of *n*-carboxylic,
409 ω-hydroxy alkanolic, α,ω-alkanedioic and mid-chain-substituted hydroxy alkanolic acids mainly
410 derived from cutin and suberin (supplementary Table S2 online). Because specific cutin- and
411 suberin-derived monomers were found to decompose at similar rates^{53,58}, we used the sum of
412 the respective monomers in soil to evaluate the contribution of aboveground vs. belowground
413 SOC.

414 The 8,9,10,ω-dihydroxy hexadecanoic acids (subsumed under x,ω-C₁₆) were used as markers
415 for leaf-derived SOC as they were not released from roots and correspond to previously
416 suggested cutin biomarkers^{19,31,53}.

417
$$\text{Cutin markers} = \sum(x, \omega\text{-C}_{16}) \quad (7)$$

418 The ω -hydroxy alkanolic acids with a chain length of C₂₀, C₂₂ and C₂₄ (ω -C₂₀, ω -C₂₂ and ω -C₂₄)
 419 were used as markers for root-derived SOC as they were not released from leaves and
 420 correspond to previously suggested suberin biomarkers^{19,53}. The α, ω -octadecanedioic acid (C₁₈
 421 DA), usually present in both cutin and suberin²¹, was not detected in leaves and thus was added
 422 to the specific root markers in this study:

423
$$\text{Suberin markers} = \sum(\text{C}_{18} \text{ DA}; \omega\text{-C}_{20}; \omega\text{-C}_{22}; \omega\text{-C}_{24}) \quad (8)$$

424 The sum of the unspecific (part of cutin and suberin) monomers, i.e. ω -hydroxy hexadecanoic
 425 acid (ω -C₁₆), α, ω -hexadecanedioic acid (C₁₆ DA) and 9,10, ω -hydroxy octadecanoic acid
 426 (9,10, ω -C₁₈), was used as a marker for plant-derived SOC (referred to as $\sum\text{CvS}$):

427
$$\sum\text{CvS} = \sum(\omega\text{-C}_{16}; \text{C}_{16} \text{ DA}; 9,10, \omega\text{-C}_{18}) \quad (9)$$

428 **Statistics and calculations**

429 Statistical means and s.e.m were calculated using Microsoft Excel 2013 (Microsoft, Redmond,
 430 WA, USA). All other statistics (significant if $p < 0.05$) were computed using the R 3.0.3
 431 software for Windows⁵⁹. The data were analysed to identify significant differences among the
 432 three different transects, including the horizontal (0, 135 and 270 cm distances) and vertical
 433 (10–110 cm depths). First, the data were tested for normality and homoscedasticity using the
 434 Shapiro–Wilk and Bartlett test, respectively. Depending on the outcomes of the tests, significant
 435 differences were then evaluated using the one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) or the
 436 Kruskal–Wallis test. The Tukey honestly significant difference (HSD) and Dunn’s test were
 437 applied as post-hoc tests. In a previous study, significant differences between the transects
 438 regarding the SOC contents, root biomass and necromass were not detected¹⁸. The same was
 439 found for the ¹⁴C contents and the solvent-extractable and hydrolysable lipids in this study.
 440 Thus, we regarded the transects as being replicates. Subsequent analyses among the sampling

441 spots revealed that there were also no significant differences between the horizontal sampling
442 intervals at the respective depths. We therefore present our data summarised as one depth
443 function for each parameter (mean \pm s.e.m.). Based on the results of previous studies^{18,28}, two
444 principle component analyses (PCAs) were performed to separately investigate the strongly
445 rooted upper subsoil (PCA₁₀₋₃₅, 10–35 cm depths, corresponding to B horizons (Table 1)) and
446 the less densely rooted deeper subsoil (PCA₆₀₋₁₁₀, 60–110 cm depths, including the ICv and
447 IICv horizons (Table 1)). The dataset of PCA₁₀₋₃₅ included 18 data points with 11 variables,
448 whereas the dataset of PCA₆₀₋₁₁₀ included 27 data points with 10 variables because cutin
449 markers were not detected in the 60 to 110 cm depths. All variables were standardised (centred
450 and scaled). The PCA was conducted using PAST 3.06 for Windows⁶⁰.

451 **References**

- 452 1. Richter, D. B. & Billings, S. A. ‘One physical system’: Tansley’s ecosystem as earth’s
453 critical zone. *New Phytol.* **206**, 900–912 (2015).
- 454 2. Rumpel, C. & Kögel-Knabner, I. Deep soil organic matter—a key but poorly
455 understood component of terrestrial C cycle. *Plant Soil* **338**, 143–158 (2011).
- 456 3. Jobbágy, E. G. & Jackson, R. B. The vertical distribution of soil organic carbon and its
457 relation to climate and vegetation. *Ecol. Appl.* **10**, 423–436 (2000).
- 458 4. Rethemeyer, J. *et al.* Transformation of organic matter in agricultural soils: radiocarbon
459 concentration versus soil depth. *Geoderma* **128**, 94–105 (2005).
- 460 5. John, S. *et al.* Which are important soil parameters influencing the spatial heterogeneity
461 of 14C in soil organic matter? *Biogeosciences Discuss.* 1–23 (2016). doi:10.5194/bg-
462 2016-11.
- 463 6. Lorenz, K. & Lal, R. The Depth Distribution of Soil Organic Carbon in Relation to
464 Land Use and Management and the Potential of Carbon Sequestration in Subsoil
465 Horizons in *Advances in Agronomy* (ed. Donald, L. S.) **88**, 35–66 (Academic Press,
466 2005).
- 467 7. Fierer, N., Schimel, J. P. & Holden, P. Variations in microbial community composition
468 through two soil depth profiles. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* **35**, 167–176 (2003).
- 469 8. Salomè, C., Nunan, N., Pouteau, V., Lerch, T. Z. & Chenu, C. Carbon dynamics in
470 topsoil and in subsoil may be controlled by different regulatory mechanisms. *Glob.*
471 *Chang. Biol.* **16**, 416–426 (2010).
- 472 9. Lorenz, K., Lal, R., Preston, C. M. & Nierop, K. G. J. Strengthening the soil organic
473 carbon pool by increasing contributions from recalcitrant aliphatic
474 bio(macro)molecules. *Geoderma* **142**, 1–10 (2007).

- 475 10. Kögel-Knabner, I. The macromolecular organic composition of plant and microbial
476 residues as inputs to soil organic matter. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* **34**, 139–162 (2002).
- 477 11. Pulleman, M. M., Six, J., Uyl, A., Marinissen, J. C. Y. & Jongmans, A. G. Earthworms
478 and management affect organic matter incorporation and microaggregate formation in
479 agricultural soils. *Appl. Soil Ecol.* **29**, 1–15 (2005).
- 480 12. Dennis, P. G., Miller, A. J. & Hirsch, P. R. Are root exudates more important than
481 other sources of rhizodeposits in structuring rhizosphere bacterial communities? *FEMS*
482 *Microbiol. Ecol.* **72**, 313–327 (2010).
- 483 13. Pisani, O. *et al.* Long-term doubling of litter inputs accelerates soil organic matter
484 degradation and reduces soil carbon stocks. *Biogeochemistry* **127**, 1–14 (2015).
- 485 14. Crow, S. E. *et al.* Sources of plant-derived carbon and stability of organic matter in
486 soil: implications for global change. *Glob. Chang. Biol.* **15**, 2003–2019 (2009).
- 487 15. Rasse, D. P., Rumpel, C. & Dignac, M. F. Is soil carbon mostly root carbon?
488 Mechanisms for a specific stabilisation. *Plant Soil* **269**, 341–356 (2005).
- 489 16. Jandl, R. *et al.* How strongly can forest management influence soil carbon
490 sequestration? *Geoderma* **137**, 253–268 (2007).
- 491 17. Schöning, I., Totsche, K. U. & Kögel-Knabner, I. Small scale spatial variability of
492 organic carbon stocks in litter and solum of a forested Luvisol. *Geoderma* **136**, 631–
493 642 (2006).
- 494 18. Angst, G., Kögel-Knabner, I., Kirfel, K., Hertel, D. & Mueller, C. W. Spatial
495 distribution and chemical composition of soil organic matter fractions in rhizosphere
496 and non-rhizosphere soil under European beech (*Fagus sylvatica* L.). *Geoderma*
497 (2016). doi:10.1016/j.geoderma.2015.10.016
- 498 19. Spielvogel, S. *et al.* Distribution of cutin and suberin biomarkers under forest trees with
499 different root systems. *Plant Soil* **381**, 95–110 (2014).
- 500 20. Feng, X., Xu, Y., Jaffé, R., Schlesinger, W. H. & Simpson, M. J. Turnover rates of
501 hydrolysable aliphatic lipids in Duke Forest soils determined by compound specific ¹³C
502 isotopic analysis. *Org. Geochem.* **41**, 573–579 (2010).
- 503 21. Otto, A. & Simpson, M. J. Sources and composition of hydrolysable aliphatic lipids
504 and phenols in soils from western Canada. *Org. Geochem.* **37**, 385–407 (2006).
- 505 22. Wiesenberg, G. L. B., Gocke, M. & Kuzyakov, Y. Fast incorporation of root-derived
506 lipids and fatty acids into soil – Evidence from a short term multiple pulse labelling
507 experiment. *Org. Geochem.* **41**, 1049–1055 (2010).
- 508 23. Wiesenberg, G. L. B. & Schwark, L. Carboxylic acid distribution patterns of temperate
509 C3 and C4 crops. *Org. Geochem.* **37**, 1973–1982 (2006).
- 510 24. Bull, I. D., Bergen, P. F. Van, Nott, C. J., Poulton, P. R. & Evershed, R. P. Organic
511 geochemical studies of soils from the Rothamsted classical experiments - VI. The
512 occurrence and source of organic acids in an experimental grassland soil. *Org.*
513 *Geochem.* **31**, 1367–1376 (2000).
- 514 25. Otto, A., Shunthirasingham, C. & Simpson, M. J. A comparison of plant and microbial

- 515 biomarkers in grassland soils from the Prairie Ecozone of Canada. *Org. Geochem.* **36**,
516 425–448 (2005).
- 517 26. Huang, X. *et al.* Comparison of free lipid compositions between roots and leaves of
518 plants in the Dajihu Peatland, central China. *Geochem. J.* **45**, 365–373 (2011).
- 519 27. Nierop, K. G. J., Jansen, B., Hageman, J. A. & Verstraten, J. M. The Complementarity
520 of Extractable and Ester-Bound Lipids in a Soil Profile Under Pine. *Plant Soil* **286**,
521 269–285 (2006).
- 522 28. John, S. *et al.* Which are important soil parameters influencing the spatial heterogeneity
523 of ¹⁴C in soil organic matter? *Biogeosciences Discuss.* 1–23 (2016). doi:10.5194/bg-
524 2016-11
- 525 29. Marseille, F., Disnar, J. R., Guillet, B. & Noack, Y. n-Alkanes and free fatty acids in
526 humus and A1 horizons of soils under beech, spruce and grass in the Massif-Central
527 (Mont-Lozère), France. *Eur. J. Soil Sci.* **50**, 433–441 (1999).
- 528 30. Rielley, G., Collier, R. J., Jones, D. M. & Eglinton, G. The biogeochemistry of
529 Ellesmere Lake, U.K.—I: source correlation of leaf wax inputs to the sedimentary lipid
530 record. *Org. Geochem.* **17**, 901–912 (1991).
- 531 31. Mueller, K. E., Polissar, P. J., Oleksyn, J. & Freeman, K. H. Differentiating temperate
532 tree species and their organs using lipid biomarkers in leaves, roots and soil. *Org.*
533 *Geochem.* **52**, 130–141 (2012).
- 534 32. Gaul, D., Hertel, D. & Leuschner, C. Estimating fine root longevity in a temperate
535 Norway spruce forest using three independent methods. *Funct. Plant Biol.* **36**, 11–19
536 (2009).
- 537 33. Gaudinski, J. B. *et al.* The Age of Fine-Root Carbon in Three Forests of the Eastern
538 United States Measured by Radiocarbon. *Oecologia.* **129**, 420–429 (2001).
- 539 34. Trumbore, S. *et al.* Dynamics of fine root carbon in Amazonian tropical ecosystems
540 and the contribution of roots to soil respiration. *Glob. Chang. Biol.* **12**, 217–229
541 (2006).
- 542 35. Matsumoto, K., Kawamura, K., Uchida, M. & Shibata, Y. Radiocarbon content and
543 stable carbon isotopic ratios of individual fatty acids in subsurface soil: Implication for
544 selective microbial degradation and modification of soil organic matter. *Geochem. J.*
545 **41**, 483–492 (2007).
- 546 36. Liang, C. & Balsler, T. C. Preferential sequestration of microbial carbon in subsoils of a
547 glacial-landscape toposequence, Dane County, WI, USA. *Geoderma.* **148**, 113–119
548 (2008).
- 549 37. Kuzyakov, Y., Hill, P. & Jones, D. Root exudate components change litter
550 decomposition in a simulated rhizosphere depending on temperature. *Plant Soil* **290**,
551 293–305 (2007).
- 552 38. de Graaff, M.-A., Classen, A. T., Castro, H. F. & Schadt, C. W. Labile soil carbon
553 inputs mediate the soil microbial community composition and plant residue
554 decomposition rates. *New Phytol.* **188**, 1055–1064 (2010).
- 555 39. Feng, X. & Simpson, M. J. The distribution and degradation of biomarkers in Alberta

- 556 grassland soil profiles. *Org. Geochem.* **38**, 1558–1570 (2007).
- 557 40. Nguyen Tu, T. T. *et al.* Early degradation of plant alkanes in soils: A litterbag
558 experiment using ¹³C-labelled leaves. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* **43**, 2222–2228 (2011).
- 559 41. Andersson, R. A. *et al.* Impacts of paleohydrological changes on n-alkane biomarker
560 compositions of a Holocene peat sequence in the eastern European Russian Arctic.
561 *Org. Geochem.* **42**, 1065–1075 (2011).
- 562 42. Ficken, K. J., Barber, K. E. & Eglinton, G. Lipid biomarker, ¹³C and plant macrofossil
563 stratigraphy of a Scottish montane peat bog over the last two millennia. *Org. Geochem.*
564 **28**, 217–237 (1998).
- 565 43. Ficken, K. J., Li, B., Swain, D. & Eglinton, G. An n-alkane proxy for the sedimentary
566 input of submerged/floating freshwater aquatic macrophytes. *Org. Geochem.* **31**, 745–
567 749 (2000).
- 568 44. Schöning, I. & Kögel-Knabner, I. Chemical composition of young and old carbon
569 pools throughout Cambisol and Luvisol profiles under forests. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* **38**,
570 2411–2424 (2006).
- 571 45. Gocke, M., Peth, S. & Wiesenberg, G. L. B. Lateral and depth variation of loess
572 organic matter overprint related to rhizoliths - Revealed by lipid molecular proxies and
573 X-ray tomography. *Catena* **112**, 72–85 (2014).
- 574 46. Bush, R. T. & McInerney, F. A. Leaf wax n-alkane distributions in and across modern
575 plants: Implications for paleoecology and chemotaxonomy. *Geochim. Cosmochim.*
576 *Acta* **117**, 161–179 (2013).
- 577 47. Nierop, K. G. J. & Verstraten, J. M. Rapid molecular assessment of the bioturbation
578 extent in sandy soil horizons under, pine using ester-bound lipids by on-line thermally
579 assisted hydrolysis and methylation-gas chromatography/mass spectrometry. *Rapid*
580 *Commun. Mass Spectrom.* **18**, 1081–1088 (2004).
- 581 48. Marhan, S. & Scheu, S. Mixing of different mineral soil layers by endogeic earthworms
582 affects carbon and nitrogen mineralization. *Biol. Fertil. Soils* **42**, 308–314 (2005).
- 583 49. Asche, N., Thombansen, K. & Becker, A. Investigations on the root distribution of
584 differently foliated beech trees-A case study. *Forstwissenschaftliches Cent. Ver. mit*
585 *Tharandter Forstl. Jahrb.* **114**, 340–347 (1995).
- 586 50. Leuschner, C. *et al.* Chemical composition of the periderm in relation to in situ water
587 absorption rates of oak, beech and spruce fine roots. *Ann. For. Sci.* **60**, 763–772 (2003).
- 588 51. IUSS Working Group WRB. *World Reference Base for Soil Resources 2014.*
589 *International soil classification system for naming soils and creating legends for soil*
590 *maps. World Soil Resources Reports No. 106* **43**, (FAO, 2014).
- 591 52. Rethemeyer, J. *et al.* Status report on sample preparation facilities for ¹⁴C analysis at
592 the new CologneAMS center. *Nucl. Instruments Methods Phys. Res. Sect. B Beam*
593 *Interact. with Mater. Atoms* **294**, 168–172 (2013).
- 594 53. Angst, G., Heinrich, L., Kögel-Knabner, I. & Mueller, C. W. The fate of cutin and
595 suberin of decaying leaves, needles and roots – inferences from the initial
596 decomposition of bound fatty acids. *Org. Geochem.* (2016).

597 doi:10.1016/j.orggeochem.2016.02.006

598 54. Eglinton, G. & Hamilton, R. J. Leaf epicuticular waxes. *Science* **156**, 1322–1335
599 (1967).

600 55. Eglinton, G., Gonzalez, A. G., Hamilton, R. J. & Raphael, R. A. Hydrocarbon
601 constituents of the wax coatings of plant leaves: A taxonomic survey. *Phytochemistry*
602 **1**, 89–102 (1962).

603 56. Cranwell, P. A. Diagenesis of free and bound lipids in terrestrial detritus deposited in a
604 lacustrine sediment. *Org. Geochem.* **3**, 79–89 (1981).

605 57. Gocke, M., Kuzyakov, Y. & Wiesenberg, G. L. B. Differentiation of plant derived
606 organic matter in soil, loess and rhizoliths based on n-alkane molecular proxies.
607 *Biogeochemistry* **112**, 23–40 (2013).

608 58. Riederer, M., Matzke, K., Ziegler, F. & Kögel-Knabner, I. Occurrence, distribution and
609 fate of the lipid plant biopolymers cutin and suberin in temperate forest soils. *Org.*
610 *Geochem.* **20**, 1063–1076 (1993).

611 59. R Core Team: A language and environment for statistic computing. (2015).

612 60. Hammer, Ø., Harper, D. T. & Ryan, P. D. Paleontological statistics software package
613 for education and data analysis. *Palaeontol. Electron.* **4**, 9–18 (2001).

614 **Acknowledgements**

615 Funding of the Research Unit ‘FOR1806 – The Forgotten Part of Carbon Cycling: Organic
616 Matter Storage and Turnover in Subsoils (SUBSOM)’, which this project is part of has
617 gratefully been granted by the Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft (DFG). We would like to
618 thank Kristina Kirfel and Dr. Dietrich Hertel for the provision of root biomass and necromass
619 data, Dr. Stefanie Heinze and Prof. Dr. Bernd Marschner for project coordination. We thank
620 Maria Greiner, Gabriele Albert and Bärbel Angres for help in the laboratory.

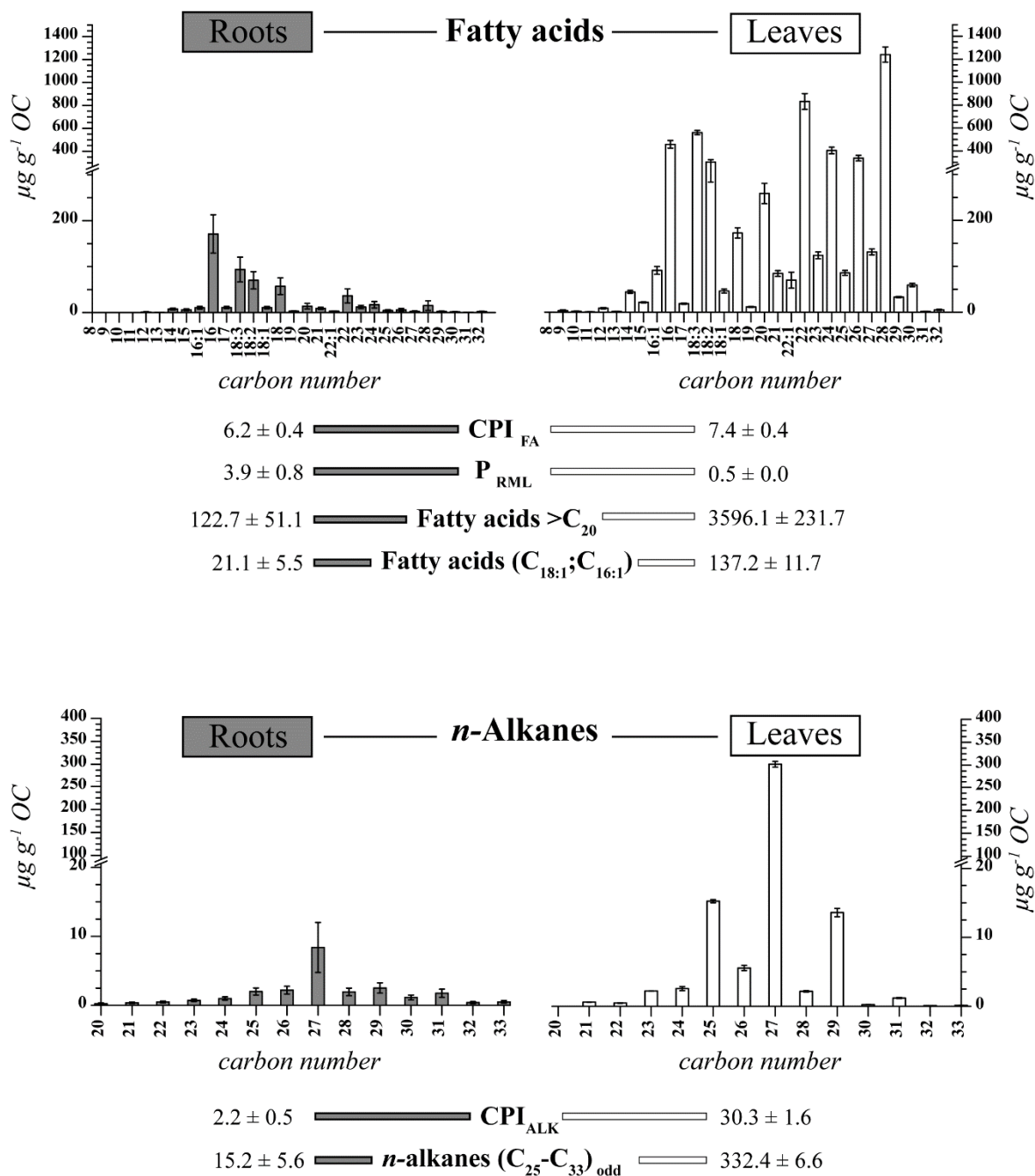
621 **Author contributions statement**

622 G. A. and S. J. equally contributed to the manuscript by conducting laboratory work, data
623 analysis and interpretation, and jointly writing the manuscript. I. K. K., C. W. M. and J. R.
624 supervised the work, commented on and reviewed the manuscript.

625 **Additional information**

626 **Competing financial interest**

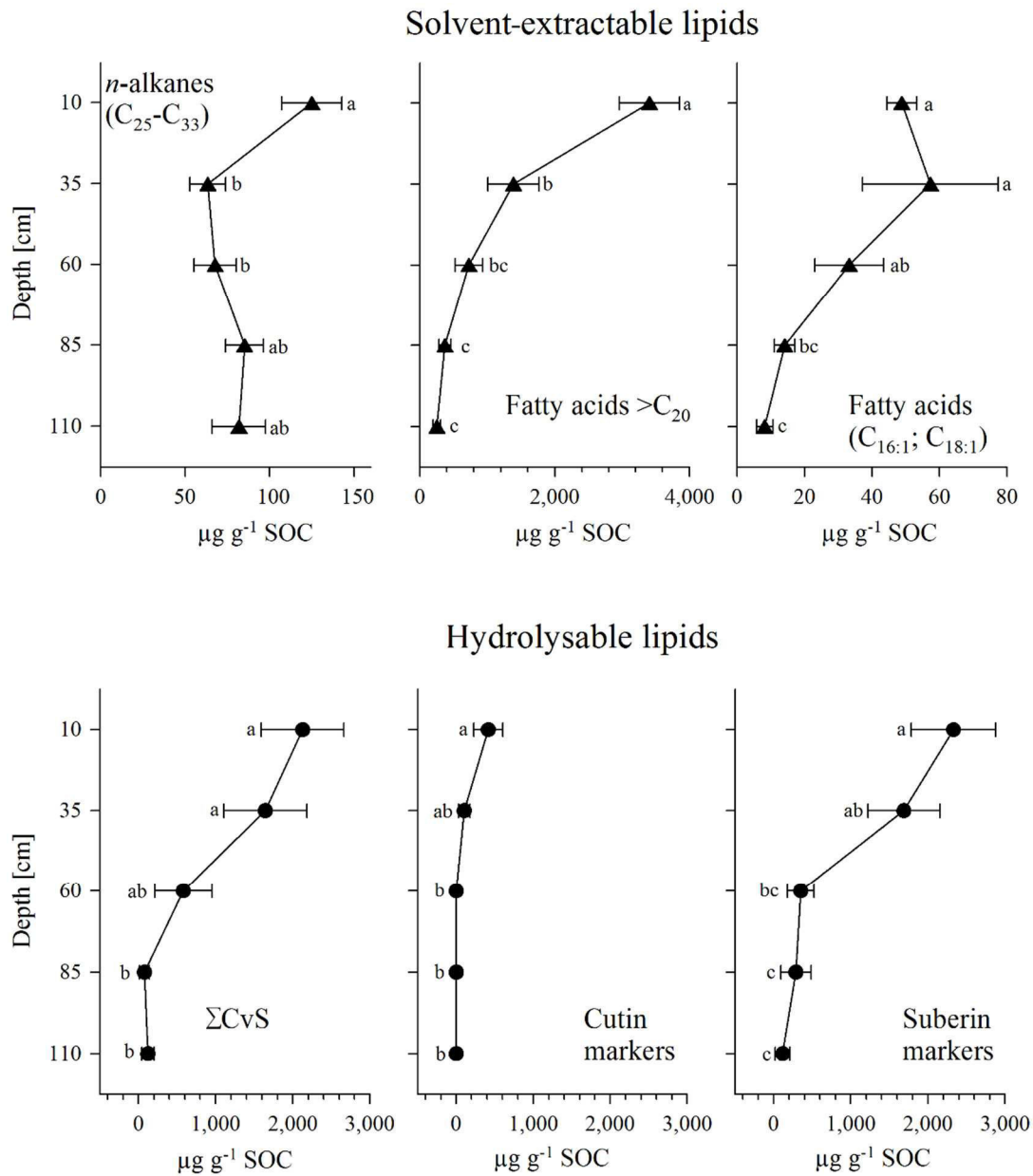
627 The authors declare no competing financial interests.



629
 630 Figure 1. Distribution patterns of the solvent-extractable lipids of the leaf (n = 3)
 631 and root (n = 3) material from the study area.

632

633

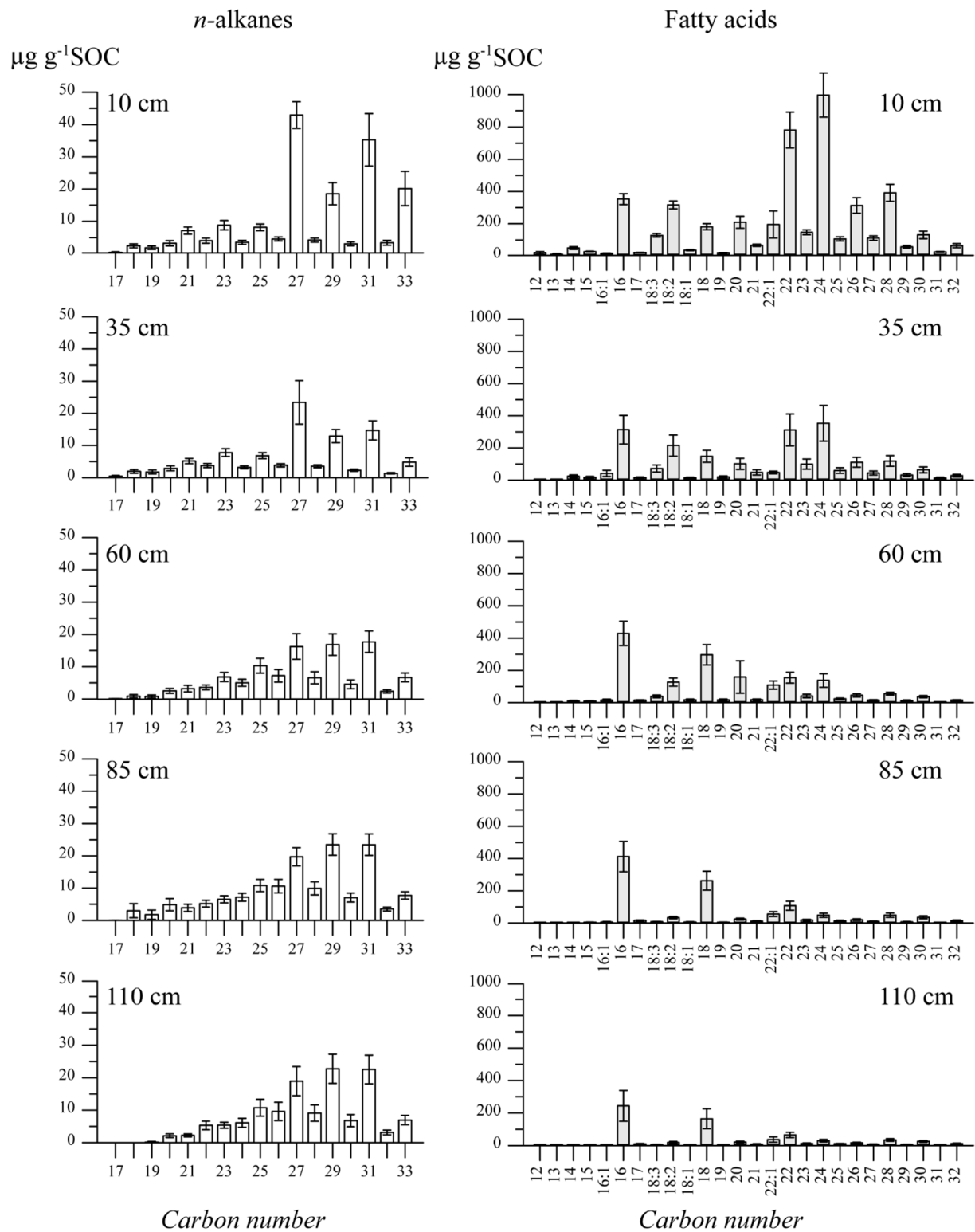


634

635 Figure 2. Concentrations of the solvent-extractable and hydrolysable lipid biomarkers (mean of
 636 all transects and horizontal sampling spots ± s.e.m.) at different soil depths. Significant
 637 differences ($p < 0.05$) are indicated by different letters (a, b, c). $n = 9$ for each parameter and
 638 depth increment.

639

640



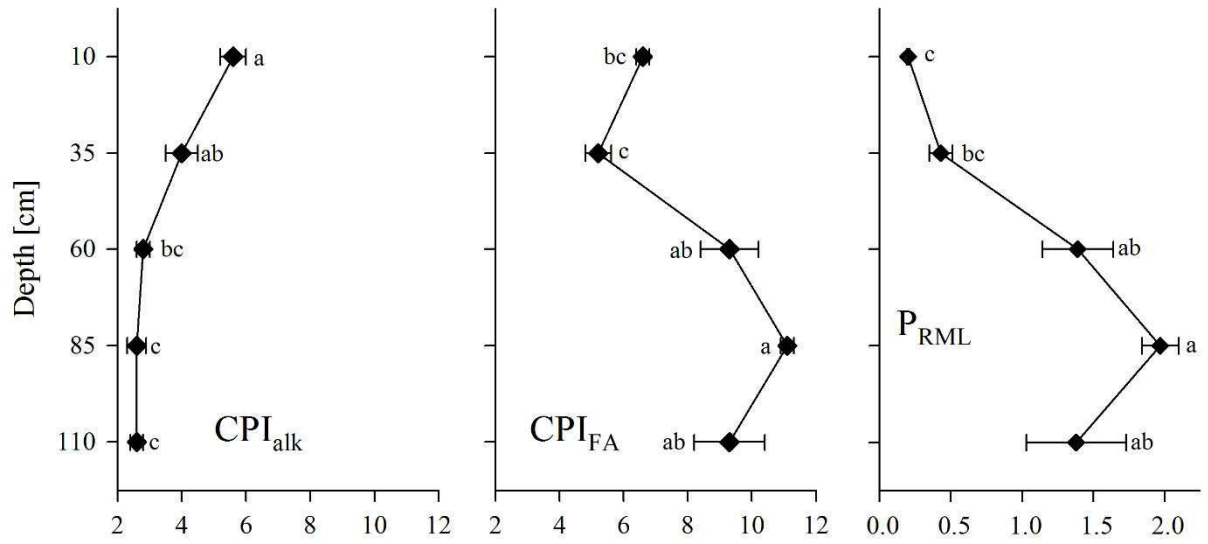
641

642 Figure 3. Distribution patterns of the solvent-extractable lipids at different soil depths (n = 9 for

643 each soil depth and lipid type).

644

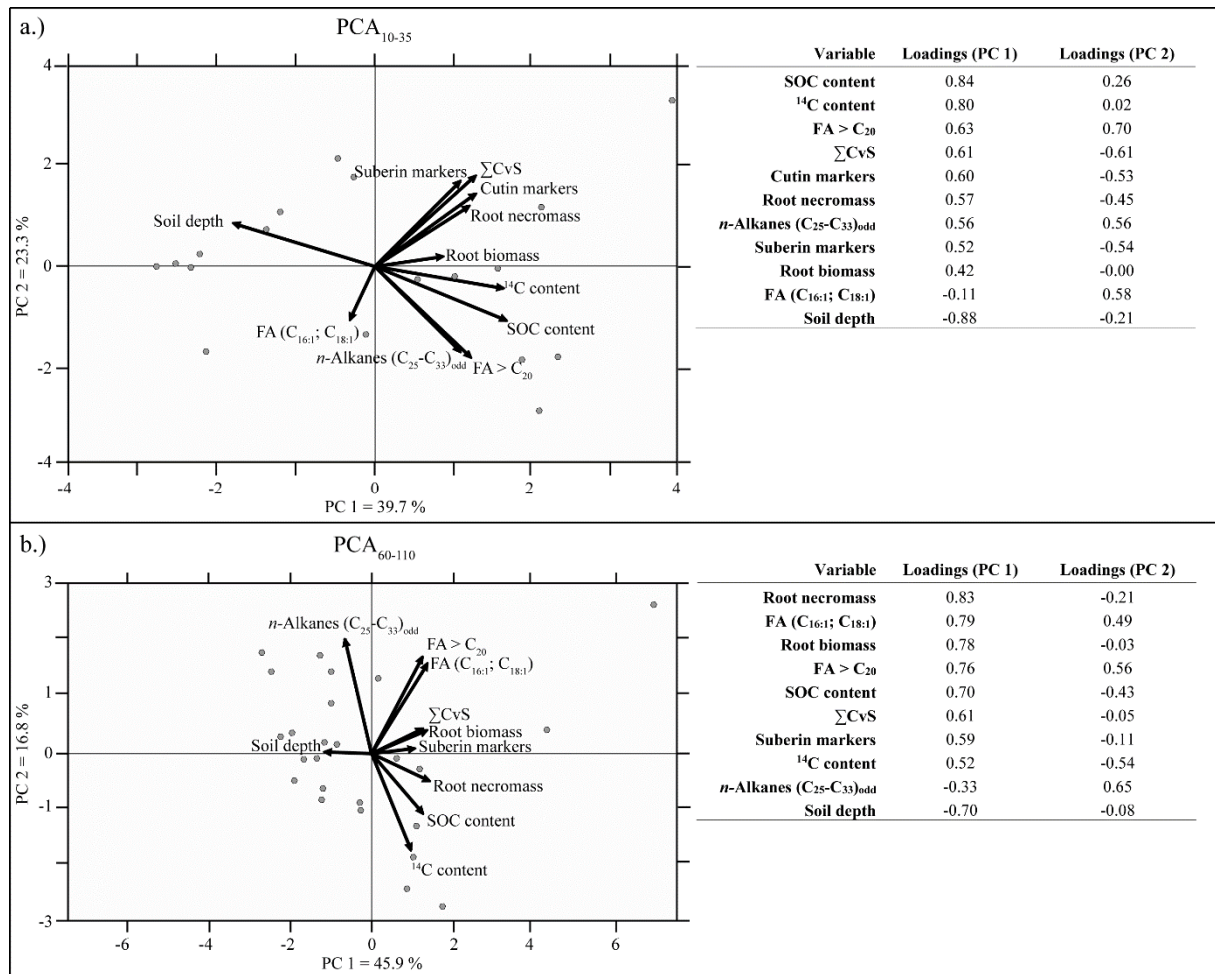
645



646

647 Figure 4. Mean of all transects and horizontal sampling spots \pm s.e.m. of the carbon preference
 648 index (CPI) of *n*-alkanes (CPI_{Alk}) and *n*-fatty acids (CPI_{FA}), and the proxy for root-/microbial-
 649 vs. leaf-derived SOC (P_{RML}). Significant differences ($p < 0.05$) are indicated by different letters
 650 (a, b, c). $n = 9$ for each parameter and depth increment.

651



652

653 Figure 5. Biplots of the principal component analyses (PCA) for a) the densely rooted upper
 654 soil layers (PCA_{10-35} , 10–35 cm depths), including 18 data points with 11 variables, and b) the
 655 less densely rooted deeper soil layers (PCA_{60-110} , 60–110 cm depths), including 27 data points
 656 with 10 variables (excluding cutin markers). The loadings (displayed as correlation coefficients)
 657 on PC1 and PC2 of the respective PCA are shown in the tables. FA = Fatty acids.

658

659

660

661

662 **Tables**

663 Table 1. Soil parameters (mean of all transects and horizontal sampling spots \pm s.e.m.) at
 664 different soil depths: SOC contents, root biomass and necromass, ^{14}C contents and apparent ^{14}C
 665 ages. Significant differences ($p < 0.05$) are indicated by different letters (a, b, c). $n = 9$ for each
 666 parameter and depth increment.

Depth (cm)	Soil horizon	SOC content (g kg ⁻¹)	Root biomass (kg m ⁻³)	Root necromass (kg m ⁻³)	^{14}C content (fMC)	^{14}C age (yrs BP)
10	Bsw	11.6 \pm 0.4a	0.94 \pm 0.30a	1.09 \pm 0.10a	0.988 \pm 0.009a	95 \pm 75a
35	Bw	5.2 \pm 0.5ab	0.53 \pm 0.07ab	0.79 \pm 0.19a	0.905 \pm 0.009a	810 \pm 80a
60	I Cv	1.3 \pm 0.3bc	0.18 \pm 0.09bc	0.13 \pm 0.02ab	0.723 \pm 0.027b	2650 \pm 300b
85	II Cv	0.5 \pm 0.0c	0.01 \pm 0.01c	0.00 \pm 0.00b	0.624 \pm 0.028b	3860 \pm 400b
110	II Cv	0.4 \pm 0.0c	0.03 \pm 0.02c	0.03 \pm 0.03b	0.652 \pm 0.064b	3750 \pm 810b

667